

## REFLECTIONS OF THE FATHER'S HEART

### [Volume 10]

....*"Despise not prophesyings".... 1 Thessalonians 5:20 NASB*

....*"Believe in the Lord your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper".... 2 Chronicles 20:20 NASB*

....*"Then the Lord answered me and said, 'Record the vision and inscribe it on tablets, that the one who reads it may run. For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith".... Habakkuk 2:2-4 NASB*

....*"Thus says the LORD, the God of Israel, 'Write all the words which I have spoken to you in a book. 'For behold, days are coming,' declares the LORD, 'when I will restore the fortunes of My people Israel and Judah".... Jeremiah 30:2-3 NASB*

[6001] The Truth is not defined by "facts" - regardless of how accurate they might be as far as the "temporal realm" goes. The Truth is defined as that which is in perfect alignment with a revelation of My Word, alone!

....*"Your righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and Your law [Word] is truth. Psalm 119:142 NASB*

### **THEREFORE**

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6002] Too much focus upon the "events" happening in the world tends to "obscure" [to a great degree] "spiritual reality" [My perfect purpose and Plan].

**"obscure"** - not clear or distinct to the senses; difficult to discern; not readily discovered; hidden; remote; to make vague; to cover or darken so as to make dim, indistinct;

....*"Wisdom is in the presence of the one who has understanding, but the eyes of a fool are on the ends of the earth".... Proverbs 17:24 NASB*

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the*

*Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

*...."And He [the Father] raised us up [past tense] together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[6003] It is time to start "speaking" with very serious "intent"!

**"speak"** - to utter words; to communicate vocally;

**"intent"** - having the attention sharply focused or fixed on something;

**"authoritative proclamation"** - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust [*empowered by the "spirit of faith"*] - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power [*in Christ*] into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

**"command"** - to direct with specific authority or prerogative; order; to require authoritatively;

*...."having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

*...."If you abide in [have living communion with] Me, and My words abide [dwell] in you [your heart], ask [demand, command] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB*

*...."And the Lord said, "If you had faith like [as] a mustard seed, you would SAY to this mulberry tree, 'Be uprooted and be planted in the sea'; and it would obey you".... Luke 17:6 NASB*

*...."And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever says [speaks] to this mountain [obstacle], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that*

*you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB*

[6004] The maintaining of fear [*pride/hatred*] is a "certain catalyst" for the spirits of unforgiveness [*offense, resentment, bitterness etc.*] to actively work in one's heart [*spirit and soul {mind, will, emotions}*].

*...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

*...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [a revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS [displaces] every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6005] A true "patriot" operates from their relationship with Me in Christ [*in the Kingdom*] with a view to carrying out the "mandate" I have proclaimed [*prophesied*] over any given nation.

**"patriot"** - a person who loves, supports, and defends his or her country and its interests with devotion; a person who regards himself or herself as a defender, especially of individual rights, against presumed interference by the federal government;

**"mandate"** - a command or authorization to act or establish something in a particular way; an authoritative order or command;

*Latin: "mandare"* - to commission, literally, to give into [someone's] hand;

*...."seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."since we receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken, let us show gratitude, by which we may offer to God an acceptable service with reverence and awe; for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:28-29 NASB*

[6006] Complaining in any of its forms is an "affront" to Me.

**"complain"** - to express dissatisfaction, pain, uneasiness, censure, resentment, or grief; find fault; to tell of one's pains, ailments, etc. to make a formal accusation;

*Latin: "complangere"* - com + "plangere" - to lament;

**"affront"** - an open manifestation of disrespect; to make ashamed or confused;

.... "The fear [reverence] of the LORD is to hate evil; Pride and arrogance and the evil way and the perverted [contrary] mouth, I hate".... Proverbs 8:13 NASB

.... "Nevertheless, with most of them God was not well-pleased; for they were laid low in the wilderness. Now these things happened as examples for us, so that we would not crave evil things as they also craved. Do not be idolaters, as some of them were; as it is written, "THE PEOPLE SAT DOWN TO EAT AND DRINK, AND STOOD UP TO PLAY." Nor let us act immorally, as some of them did, and twenty-three thousand fell in one day. Nor let us try the Lord, as some of them did, and were destroyed by the serpents. Nor grumble, as some of them did, and were destroyed by the destroyer. Now these things happened to them as an example, and they were written for our instruction, upon whom the ends of the ages have come".... 1 Corinthians 10:5-11 NASB

.... Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves .... John 6:43

.... Neither murmur [discontently complain] ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall .... 1 Corinthians 10:10-12 KJV

.... Do all things without grumbling and faultfinding and complaining [against God] and questioning and doubting [among yourselves] .... Philippians 2:14 The Amplified Translation

[6007] Enduring Grace is the fruit a steadfast faith. For it is by [through] faith, alone, that one continually accesses [appropriates] My Grace [divine empowerment] at every turn.

.... "Blessed [happy, enviably fortunate, and spiritually prosperous - possessing the happiness produced by the experience of God's favor and especially conditioned by the revelation of His grace, regardless of their outward conditions] are the pure in heart, for they shall see God! [Ps. 24:3-6]".... Matthew 5:8 The Amplified Translation

.... "prepare your minds for action, keep sober in spirit, fix your hope completely on the grace to be brought to you at the revelation of Jesus Christ. As obedient children, do not be conformed to the former lusts which were yours in your ignorance, but like the Holy One who called you, be holy yourselves also in all your behavior; because it is written, "YOU SHALL BE HOLY, FOR I AM HOLY".... 1 Peter 1:13-16 NASB

.... "Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find Grace [divine favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

[6008] My Love is unlimited - and unconditional.

**"unlimited"** - not limited; unrestricted; unconfined; boundless; infinite; vast; without any qualification or exception; unconditional;

....*"Let everything you do be done in love [true love to God and man as inspired by God's love for us - and in us]"....1 Corinthians 16:14 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him shall not perish, but have eternal life".... John 3:16 NASB*

[6009] No "human voice" [soul ministry] can answer the cry of the one who is seeking their "own" way. Indeed, it is My Word and My Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love], alone, that can heal the broken heart [spirit], revive the languishing soul [mind, will, emotions] and "supernaturally quicken" one's body to maximum efficiency.

....*"Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight. Do NOT be wise in your own eyes; Fear [reverence] the LORD and turn away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 NASB*

....*"He [the Father] sent His Word and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions".... Psalms 107:20 NASB*

....*"But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you".... Romans 8:11 KJV*

[6010] Tell My children that EVERY thought and every "feeling" [or lack thereof] MUST be brought captive to a "revelation" of My Word [through proclamation]. For it is ONLY in this way that one will be found overcoming in this hour.

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[6011] As one sets themselves to be continually strengthened [quicken] with My Power [through My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Love] in their spirit [inner man] THEN shall their true identity in Christ be established - thus, ultimately, every last ground of fear, unbelief, mistrust etc. will be "displaced" and they will be filled up to all of My Fullness.

**"displace"** - to take the place of; replace; supplant; the displacing in space of one mass by another [in this case, the Glory [Love] of God {the Light and Power of God's Word} displacing all that which had been established by the Enemy {in darkness}];

....*"For this reason I bow my knees before the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name, that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up to all the fullness of God".... Ephesians 3:14-19 NASB*

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[6012] Each and every one time one of My precious children acknowledges Me in any way from their heart [spirit, inner man] it brings great blessing [pleasure] to My Heart - and, also, to the heart of My Dear Son - because the absolute Reality of this is that He went and died to make fellowship [true communion] with Me possible. And so shall the fruit of His endeavors go on Eternally - as the "joy that is continually set before Him.

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith, **who for the joy set before Him** endured the cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of God".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"But without faith it is impossible to please and be satisfactory to Him. For whoever would come near to God must [necessarily] believe that God exists and that He is the rewarder of those who earnestly and diligently seek Him [out]".... Hebrews 11:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"I am able to do nothing from Myself [independently, of My own accord - but only as I am taught by God and as I get His orders]. Even as I hear, I judge [I decide as I am bidden to decide. As the voice comes to Me, so I give a decision], and My judgment is right (just, righteous), because I do not seek or consult My own will [I have no desire to do what is pleasing to Myself, My own aim, My own purpose] but only the will and pleasure of the Father Who sent Me".... John 5:30 The Amplified Translation*

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [dwell] with him".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[6013] Unbelief [*mistrust*] that is the spontaneous fruit of ignorance can be easily "remedied" [*corrected*] through that one gaining a "revelation" of My Word. However, unbelief that is "unpersuadable" [*wilful, stubborn, close-minded, bound by a spirit of rebellion*] needs two things to be brought down.

Firstly, the one in question needs to enter into the place of a deep and abiding revelation of My Love [*Spiritual Reality*] through time spent in the "inner chamber" [*the secret place of My Presence*] and, secondly, there needs to be an ongoing flow of My divine Love through those that I have raised up to intercede for them. For it is ONLY in this way that one will be freed from ALL hardness [*defilement*] of heart to step into the fullness of their perfect liberty [*absolute freedom*] in Christ.

**"remedy"** - something that corrects or removes an evil of any kind;

....*"Nevertheless, with most of them God was not well-pleased; for they were laid low in the wilderness. Now these things happened as examples for us, so that we would not crave evil things as they also craved. Do not be idolaters, as some of them were; as it is written, "THE PEOPLE SAT DOWN TO EAT AND DRINK, AND STOOD UP TO PLAY." Nor let us act immorally, as some of them did, and twenty-three thousand fell in one day. Nor let us try the Lord, as some of them did, and were destroyed by the serpents. Nor grumble, as some of them did, and were destroyed by the destroyer. Now these things happened to them as an example, and they were written for our instruction, upon whom the ends of the ages have come".... 1 Corinthians 10:5-11 NASB*

....*"So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Where there is no vision [no redemptive revelation of God], the people perish ".... Proverbs 29:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"My people are destroyed [perish] for lack of [revelation] knowledge".... Hosea 4:6 NASB*

....*"Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB*

[6014] The exercising of trust in Me [*and in My Word*] will ALWAYS open the door to the reception [*appropriation*] of My Grace by that faith - thus empowering that one perfectly in ALL things.

....*"Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find Grace [divine favor] to help in time of*

need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

[6015] ALL "accusations" are false by their very nature. For the accusing of another is a "spirit" - one that seeks to exalt itself above the one that it is accusing. If one were truly seeking My best for those that they accuse then it is certain that they would never allow themselves to be used by that evil spirit but, rather, they would seek My Face for the necessary Grace and Wisdom to right the course and impart My greatest Eternal benefit for the one in question.

**"accuse"** - to find fault with;

*Latin: "accusare"* - to charge with a crime;

*...."Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [superficially and by appearances]; but judge fairly and righteously".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge [unrighteously] are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation*

[6016] Unless one "touches" [*comes into contact with*] Spiritual Reality then that which they "pray" [*or say*] has its source in something or someone that is apart from Me [*My Word*]. Indeed, it is the Holy Spirit within one's spirit [*inner man*] that is the source of ALL true prayer.

*...."If you abide in [have living communion with] Me, and My words abide [dwell] in you [your heart], ask [demand, command] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB*

[6017] Human understanding is finite whereas the spiritual understanding that "flows" from My Spirit to one's recreated spirit to one's soul is Eternal - with a view to one understanding My highest purpose both NOW and with Eternity in mind.

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart] give light; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

*...."For this reason also, since the day we heard [of it,] we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge [a revelation] of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please [Him] in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and*



*transferred us to the kingdom of His beloved Son".... Colossians 1:9-13 NASB*

[6018 ] A continued resistance *[in one's spirit {inner man}]* to the Enemy and his schemes forces him to go on the defensive - as he is continually driven back.

*...."Submit therefore to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB*

[6019] One prepares perfectly for the future by being obedient in the NOW.

*...."NOW faith IS".... Hebrews 11:1 NASB*

[6020] Practice Wisdom. In other words, in any given situation always seek My Face and My Thoughts. For, as you do, I will SURELY give you deep insight into even the smallest details of not only your life but the lives of all those who cross your path, when necessary.

*...."Thou dost desire Truth in the innermost being [spirit], and in the hidden part [spirit] Thou will make me know Wisdom".... Psalm 51:6 NASB*

[6021] In the ways *[paths]* of righteousness are found the "continual release" of Life *[Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path]*,

*...."He [the Father] restores my soul; He guides me in paths of righteousness for His name's sake".... Psalms 23:3 Literal Translation*

*...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, unbelief, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[6022] There are NO "fools" in the Kingdom. For those in the Kingdom have set themselves to abide in their perfect spiritual positioning in Christ - HIGH ABOVE the "world" and its ways.

*...."Wisdom is too high [too exalted] for a fool".... Proverbs 24:7a KJV*

*...."Wisdom is in the presence of the one who has understanding, but the eyes of a fool are on the ends of the earth".... Proverbs 17:24 NASB*

*...."The fool has said in his heart, 'There is no God'".... Psalms 14:1a NASB*

....*"as he [a man] thinketh in his heart, so is he".... Proverbs 23:7 NASB*

[6023] One of the greatest ways for one to develop their "spirit" [*inner man*] is to consistently be found "speaking" words that align themselves with a revelation of the absolute truth found in My Word. As one diligently practices this they will find not only their spirit man in dominance over their soul and body on a continual basis, they will SURELY be found in their true spiritual positioning in Christ - raised up to abide in sweet and precious communion with Me.

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [dwell] with him".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[6024] In walking after [*out of*] the s[S]pirit one must avoid ALL haste - in both word and deed. For, in stillness [*quietness*] before Me ALL things shall become evident.

....*"The heart of the righteous ponders how to answer, but the mouth of the wicked pours out evil things".... Proverbs 15:28 NASB*

....*"My soul, wait in silence [quietness and rest] for God only, for my hope [expectation] is from Him.... Psalm 62:5 NASB*

....*"Understand [this], my beloved brethren. Let every man be quick to hear [a ready listener], slow to speak, slow to take offense and to get angry. For man's anger does not promote the righteousness God [wishes and requires]".... James 1:19 The Amplified Translation*

[6025] ....*"All Your works shall give thanks to You, O LORD, and Your godly ones shall bless You. They shall speak of the glory of Your kingdom and talk of Your power; To make known to the sons of men Your mighty acts and the glory of the majesty of Your kingdom. Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and Your dominion endures throughout all generations".... Psalm 145:10-13 NASB*

[6026] The fruit of wilful disobedience [*which is born of a spirit of rebellion*] is an "unpersuadable" unbelief.

.... "[Therefore beware] brethren, take care, lest there be in any one of you a wicked, unbelieving heart [which refuses to cleave to, trust in, and rely on Him], leading you to turn away and desert or stand aloof from the living God. But instead warn [admonish, urge, and encourage] one another every day, as long as it is called Today, that none of you may be hardened [into settled rebellion] by the deceitfulness of sin [by the fraudulence, the stratagem, the trickery which the delusive glamor of his sin may play on him]. For we have become fellows with Christ (the Messiah) and share in all He has for us, if only we hold our first newborn confidence and original assured expectation [in virtue of which we are believers] firm and unshaken to the end. Then while it is [still] called Today, if you would hear His voice and when you hear it, do not harden your hearts as in the rebellion [in the desert, when the people provoked and irritated and embittered God against them]. [Ps. 95:7, 8.] For who were they who heard and yet were rebellious and provoked [Him]? Was it not all those who came out of Egypt led by Moses? And with whom was He irritated and provoked and grieved for forty years? Was it not with those who sinned, whose dismembered bodies were strewn and left in the desert? And to whom did He swear that they should not enter His rest, but to those who disobeyed [who had not listened to His word and who refused to be compliant or be]? So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out][Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:12-19 The Amplified Translation

[6027] If one out in "ministry" continues to allow themselves to be drawn into ANY form of "soulful ministry" then it is certain that they will not be able to, in this final hour, see the open door to their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

.... "See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 NASB

[6028] As one lives out of their spirit [inner man] they will be found "abiding" in the supernatural. For within the "spirit" dwells the incorruptible seed of My Word and My Spirit [the Anointing abides within] and, thus, as one keeps their spirit in a place of ascendancy over their soul and body there will be a continual flow [release] of Love, Light and Power that will lead to one gaining a deeper revelation of My Love [on a continual basis], one abiding in the Mind of Christ and, ultimately, a continual flow of the Holy Spirit that will lead to healing, divine restoration and divine health through that "continual quickening" - both to themselves and to others.

.... "Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

.... "we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation

.... "But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised

*up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you".... Romans 8:11 KJV*

[6029] In this final hour, My faithful ones will read the "minds" [*hearts*] of all those who cross their path like an "open book". For they shall live in and out of the supernatural flow of My Spirit.

*...."But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you **all** things, and bring to your remembrance **all** that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB*

*...."But when He, the Spirit of truth, comes, He will guide you into **all** the truth; for He will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; and He will disclose to you what is to come ".... John 16:13 NASB*

[6030] As one continually gives My Word preeminence both in word and deed THEN it is certain that the continual flow of Eternal Life within them [*Zoe - absolute Life, absolute Truth, absolute Love etc.*] will flow forth through the incorruptible seed of My Word to continually wash and cleanse that one from ALL defilement of flesh and spirit. It is in this way that one will enter into the place of abiding in "revelation" and, from that place of abiding in revelation, go forth to do mighty exploits in My Name.

*...."Watch over your heart [*inner man, spirit*] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

*...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [*reverence*] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[6031] True Kingdom-ministries are those ministries that "abide" [ *dwell*] in the absolute Truth of My Word - and the four foundational absolute truths of Spiritual Reality found therein.

*...."But seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [*the way of righteousness*]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

## **FOR**

*...."In the way of righteousness [*right standing and communion with the Father and His Word*] is [*the continual impartation of*] life [*Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path*], and in its pathway there is no death [*no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear etc.] can remain standing*]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

### The Four Foundational Absolute Truths Of Spiritual Reality [the Kingdom]:

- The Love of the Father;
- Jesus Christ - His "finished" work, and ALL that is encompassed in His holy Name [*Lord of Lords and King of Kings*];
- The "fullness" of the Ministry of the Holy Spirit;
- The great and effectual working and Power of the precious Blood of Jesus;

[6032] The words spoken in abundance are simply an "affirmation" of that which they truly believe in their heart and, thus, one's "harvest" [*good or bad*] will be determined by that which they speak.

....*"A man's/woman's harvest in life depends entirely upon that which he/she sows"....*  
*Galatians 6:7b The Phillips Translation*

....*"A man's belly [spirit, inner man] shall be satisfied with [be full of] the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase [revenue] of his lips shall he be filled [to overflowing]"....*  
*Proverbs 18:20 NASB*

**"revenue"** - something that yields a regular [*consistent*] return [*in this case, the fruit of what is in "superabundance" {light - darkness, faith - fear etc.} in one's spirit*]

### **FOR**

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]"....* *Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

[6033] Many of those in "ministry" are "delves". In other words, they are continually seeking after information and investigating the works of the Enemy. While, "outwardly", this appears to be a good path to hold to in their desire to see the captives set free, in reality, it binds both the minister and those seeking to be ministered to - to the lower realm - bound to "sense knowledge" [*reason, logic, darkened understanding etc.*] and, thus, devoid of the divine power and Light [*revelation*] that will not only lift the captive up above their bondage but, also, produce the spiritual understanding and enlightenment in their [*regenerated*] spirit that will empower them to walk into the perfect liberty that is ALREADY theirs in Christ - and, from this place of freedom, help many, many others.

**"delve"** - to make careful investigation; search for information;

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on

their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives [spiritual] understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6034] Whatever is not from faith is a departure from Grace and whatever is not from faith [trust in Me] is a departure from Love.

....*"whatever does not originate and proceed from faith [which is activated and energized by divine Love] is sin".... Romans 14:23b The Amplified Translation*

....*"God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB*

**"reliant"** - confident in or upon; trustful;

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

[6035] Thanksgiving is not just a nice gesture. Thanksgiving is an "affirmation" and proclamation of one's heart towards Me by one that is truly thankful.

**"acknowledge"** - recognize the existence and authority of [in this case, the true Nature and Character of the Father and His Word]; to show or express appreciation or gratitude for;

....*"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been established] in] the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Let us come before His presence with thanksgiving, Let us shout joyfully to Him with psalms. For the LORD is a great God and a great King above all gods".... Psalm 95:2-3 NASB*

....*"I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart; I will tell of all Your wonders".... Psalm 9:1 NASB*

.... *"He who offers a sacrifice of thanksgiving honors Me; And to him who orders his way aright I shall show the salvation of God".... Psalm 50:23 NASB*

[6036] A revelation of Righteousness [*Who one is before Me in Christ*] abiding in one's heart "eradicates" ALL condemnation, guilt and shame [*unworthiness*].

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

**"righteousness"** - manifests in the "ability" [*in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"*] to stand in God's Presence [*or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces*] without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority [*unworthiness*];

.... *"Fear not, for you will not be put to shame; And do not feel humiliated, for you will not be disgraced; But you will forget the shame of your youth".... Isaiah 54:4 NASB*

.... *"He [the Father] made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB*

.... *"by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

.... *"the righteous are bold as a lion [in both word and deed]".... Proverbs 28:1b NASB*

.... *"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... *"In the way of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.] can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[6037] I have commanded My children NOT to compare themselves [*or their experiences*] with others for their own greatest benefit. The reason why I have commanded My children to NEVER compare themselves with others or their experiences is that to do so lures and binds them to the realm of sense knowledge and perception - FAR BELOW the place wherein they are able to receive the necessary Grace and Wisdom to position themselves in the flow of revelation. To keep one's eyes fixed on "flesh and blood" - and, yes, even their spiritual experiences - detracts from one entering into intimate fellowship with Me [*and My Word*] because their eyes are fixed on "flesh and blood" and outward circumstances instead of "the things that are not seen".

.... *"For we are not bold to class or compare ourselves with some of those who commend themselves; but when they measure themselves by themselves and compare themselves with themselves, they are without [spiritual] understanding".... 2 Corinthians 10:12 NASB*

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

.... "*we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]*".... 2  
*Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6038] "Lies" have but one destiny: total exposure and abject failure!

.... "*You are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth because there is no truth in him. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own nature, for he is a liar and the father of lies*"....  
*John 8:44 NASB*

.... "*He [Jesus] began saying to His disciples first of all, 'Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known'*".... *Luke 12:1a-2 NASB*

.... "*For the Word of God is living and active and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing as far as the division of soul and spirit, of both joints and marrow, and able to judge the thoughts and intentions of the heart. And there is no creature hidden from His sight, but all things are open and laid bare to the eyes of Him with whom we have to do. Therefore, since we have a great high priest who has passed through the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our confession*".... *Hebrews 4:12-14 NASB*

[6039] A lack of thanksgiving [*ingratitude*] in one's life leads only to darkness - and the hardness of heart towards Me that is its spontaneous fruit. When one "cultivates" thanksgiving [*when one is faithful to praise and give thanks on an ongoing basis*] it expands their capacity to receive from on High.

**"cultivate"** - to promote or improve the growth of something by diligent labor and attention; to develop through training; refine;

.... "*I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart; I will tell of all Your wonders*"....  
*Psalms 9:1 NASB*

.... "*Trust in the LORD and do good; Dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness. Delight yourself in the LORD; And He will give you the desires of your heart. Commit your way to the LORD, trust also in Him, and He will do it*".... *Psalms 37:3-5 NASB*



.... "praise and give thanks, as prescribed by David the man of God".... Nehemiah 12:24  
NASB

[6040] Individual and sustained obedience will lead to a "corporate unity" in My Glorious Church such as the earth has NEVER seen up until this final hour - and true corporate unity in the midst of My people will be the catalyst for the fullness of the release of the outpouring of My Glory [*manifested Presence*] that will happen in every nation throughout the earth.

.... "the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [*awareness*] of the glory [*manifested Presence*] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV

.... "For where two or three have gathered together in My Name, I am there in their midst".... Matthew 18:20 NASB

.... "Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon Coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [*love, truth, revelation, wisdom righteousness*] forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB

[6041] In any given moment, one is either speaking words that align themselves with the "reality" of who they are in Christ or they are speaking words that align themselves with the lies of the Enemy in his attempt to destroy them.

.... "A man's belly [*spirit, inner man*] shall be satisfied with [*be full of*] the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase [*revenue*] of his lips shall he be filled [*to overflowing*]"....  
Proverbs 18:20 NASB

"**revenue**" - something that yields a regular [*consistent*] return [*in this case, the fruit of what is in "superabundance" {light - darkness, faith - fear etc.} in one's spirit*]

## **FOR**

.... "Death and life are in the power of [*released through*] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [*for death or life*] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

## **THEREFORE**

.... "We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [*and who we ALREADY are, in Christ*], and we are taking every thought captive [*through proclamation*] to the obedience of Christ [*a revelation of the Father's Will*]"....  
2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[6042] The kingdom of darkness is in total chaos [*confusion and disorder*] in this hour.

.... *"With trumpets and the sound of the horn shout joyfully before the King, the LORD. Let the sea roar ["raam"] and all it contains, the world and those who dwell in it".... Psalm 98:6-7 NASB*

*Hebrew: "raam" - a primitive root; to tumble, i.e. be violently agitated; specifically, to crash (of thunder); figuratively, to irritate (with anger) - make to fret, roar, thunder, trouble [in this case, through the "roar" of faith, violently agitate and shake to its core, the "kingdom of darkness"];*

.... *"grant that Your bond-servants may speak Your word with all confidence, while You extend Your hand to heal, and signs and wonders take place through the name of Your holy servant Jesus." And when they had prayed, the place where they had gathered together was shaken, and they were all filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak the word of God with boldness".... Acts 4:29-31 NASB*

[6043] The "divine restoration" that I have planned [*provided*] for My children in this final hour is supernatural in EVERY way! For truly I say to you, I can restore in ways FAR ABOVE the abilities of man - and that which I restore is Eternal in scope.

.... *"With people it [divine restoration] is impossible, but not with God; for all things are possible with God".... Mark 10:27 NASB*

.... *"As in the days when you came out from the land of Egypt, I will show you miracles".... Micah 7:15 NASB*

.... *"How great is Your goodness, which You have stored up for those who fear [reverence] You".... Psalms 31:19 NASB*

.... *"rejoice, O sons/daughters of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for [your] vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. **Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten....** You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you".... Joel 2:23-26 NASB*

[6044] Pride attempts to do too much. Fear attempts to do too little. Faith seeks My Will [*Word*] and My Spirit with a view to "pin-point accuracy in ALL that they say and do.

.... *"Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [revelation, trust in God]".... Habakkuk 2:4 NASB*

.... *"For God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a*

*sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

[6045] These are the "days of awe" for My faithful ones - days in which they will both see and experience My Power as never before, both individually and corporately.

**"awe"** - an overwhelming feeling of reverence, admiration, fear, etc., produced by that which is grand, sublime, extremely powerful, or the like;

*.... "Then those who feared the LORD spoke to one another, and the LORD gave attention and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear the LORD and who esteem His name. 'They will be Mine, says the LORD of hosts, on the day that I prepare My own possession, and I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him. So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, says the LORD of hosts, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch. But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. You will tread down [devastate] the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing', says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB*

[6046] As one is consistent in their giving My Word and My Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*] preeminence THEN it is certain that they will both have and maintain a "spirit of wisdom and revelation".

*.... "[For I {Paul} always pray to] the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, that He may grant you a spirit of wisdom and revelation [of insight into mysteries and secrets] in the [deep and intimate] knowledge of Him, By having the eyes of your heart flooded with light, so that you can know and understand the hope to which He has called you, and how rich is His glorious inheritance in the saints [His set-apart ones], And [so that you can know and understand] what is the immeasurable and unlimited and surpassing greatness of His power in and for us who believe, as demonstrated in the working of His mighty strength, which He exerted in Christ when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His [own] right hand in the heavenly [places], Far above all rule and authority and power and dominion and every name that is named [above every title that can be conferred], not only in this age and in this world, but also in the age and the world which are to come. And He has put all things under His feet and has appointed Him the universal and supreme Head of the church [a headship exercised throughout the church], [Ps. 8:6.] Which is His body, the fullness of Him Who fills all in all [for in that body lives the full measure of Him Who makes everything complete, and Who fills everything everywhere with Himself]".... Ephesians 1:17-23 The Amplified Translation*

[6047] It is written, "Guard [*watch over*] your spirit [*heart*] with ALL diligence - meaning that one should do, on a continual basis, whatever is necessary for them to keep their "inner man" in ascendancy over their soul and body.

.... *"Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you"....*  
*Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

[6048] As one sows [*speaks and acts*] into and for the advancement of My Kingdom then it is certain that the very power on the words they speak will cause them to remain in the "high place" - FAR ABOVE the schemes of the Enemy and the kingdom of darkness. Truly I say to you, words that are spoken and actions taken in obedience that are in alignment with the absolute truth of My Word and the Kingdom-principles found therein will cause a continual flow of "resurrection power" in that one's life.

On the other hand, if one speaks words that are not aligned with My Word and the Kingdom-principles found therein and takes actions of disobedience that are in alignment with the lies [*schemes, narratives*] of the Enemy then it is certain that they will be suppressed [*oppressed, compressed*] by what can only be described as being like an extremely strong gravitational force that binds them to the "lower realm" - in both thought and deed.

.... *"A man's/woman's harvest in life depends entirely upon that which he/she sows"....*  
*Galatians 6:7b The Phillips Translation*

.... *"Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh [through self-desire] will from the flesh reap corruption [defilement], but the one who sows to the Spirit [through godly desire] will from the Spirit reap eternal life [Zoe]"....* Galatians 6:7-8 NASB

.... *"And He [the Father] raised us up [past tense] together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]"....* Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation

## **THEREFORE**

.... *"if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God"....*  
*Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[6049] Part of one being found abiding in "the place called Done" is to maintain a burning [*active*] revelation of the fact that the Enemy is an "already" defeated foe.

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [*and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future*] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

...."[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation

...."[God {Jesus - the Word of God}] disarmed the principalities and powers that were ranged against us and made a bold display and public example of them, in triumphing over them in Him and in it [the cross]".... Colossians 2:15 The Amplified Translation

[6050] As one is found faithful in the "little things" they position themselves to receive My highest and best in any given moment. For even in the smallest or seemingly insignificant happenings I can easily show Myself strong on the behalf of My beloved ones.

...."He who is faithful [obedient] in a very little thing is faithful [obedient] also in much; and he who is unrighteous [disobedient] in a very little thing is unrighteous [disobedient] also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB

...."For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand [outside.] I would rather stand at the threshold of the house of my God than dwell in the tents of wickedness. For the LORD God is a sun and shield; The LORD gives grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O LORD of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

[6051] If one continually speaks words that align themselves with the lies of the Enemy THEN their soul-life will remain predominant and in ascendancy over their spirit [innermost man] and they will find themselves "bound" to the lower [temporal] realm - and, thus, in some form of "heart-attachment" to the world and its ways [thoughts, processes].

**"processes"** - a systematic series of actions directed to some end;

...."See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 NASB

...."A man's belly [spirit, inner man] shall be satisfied with [be full of] the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase [revenue] of his lips shall he be filled [to overflowing]".... Proverbs 18:20 NASB

**"revenue"** - something that yields a regular [consistent] return [in this case, the fruit of what is in "superabundance" {light - darkness, faith - fear etc.} in one's spirit]

**FOR**

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The

*Amplified Translation*

[6052] Love NEVER responds "emotionally" [*through sense knowledge and perception*] based upon a circumstance, feeling or "thought" but, rather, upon the spiritual impulses [from My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Love] rising up from their spirit to influence their soul [*mind, will, emotions*].

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

*...."Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation*

[6053] A "prognostication" is a prediction based upon fear and self-agenda.

**"prognosticate"** - to forecast or predict (something future) from present indications or signs [*in this case, based upon "sense-knowledge" {outward appearances and worldly agenda}*];

*...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

*...."Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him [not known]. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB*

[6054] Fear is afraid of those who have no fear.

*...."In the way of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.] can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[6055] All true [exact] knowledge [revelation] "emerges" from [arises out of] the spirit by the power of My Spirit.

....*"the path of the righteous is like the light of dawn, that shines brighter and brighter until the full day".... Proverbs 4:18 NASB*

....*"For this reason also, since the day we heard [of it,] we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please [Him] in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us [past tense] to the kingdom of His beloved Son".... Colossians 1:9-13 NASB*

[6056] One's ongoing relationship with Me in their "spirit" [Spirit to spirit] each day is the foundation for pleasing Me - and bearing maximum fruit where the "advancement" of the Kingdom is concerned.

....*"there comes an hour and it is now, when the genuine worshippers shall worship the Father in a spiritual sphere, and in the sphere of truth. For indeed, the Father is seeking such as these who worship Him. God as to His nature is spirit, and for those who are worshipping, it is necessary in the nature of the case to be worshipping in a spiritual sphere, and in the sphere of truth".... John 4:23-24 The Wuest Translation*

[6057] Many times knowing one is "right" - having gained a deep revelation of My Will/Word in their spirit - leads to much silence in the face of unbelief. "Thinking" one is right [in their "own" mind] leads to many, many words because the one who thinks they are right in their assessment of things lacks a revelation of My Word/Will [operations] - and, thus, they are bound to the treadmill of "self-justification" in a spirit of self-righteousness.

**"operations"** - the power to act; efficacy, to influence;

**"understanding"** - to be thoroughly familiar with; enlightened intelligence; superior power of discernment;

....*"A man/woman of understanding keeps silent".... Proverbs 11:12 NASB*

....*"A fool does not delight in understanding [revelation], but only in revealing his own mind".... Proverbs 18:2 NASB*

[6058] Spiritual wisdom and worldly wisdom are at two opposite poles. For all true spiritual wisdom and understanding is birthed in one's spirit [inner man] while worldly wisdom and

understanding is the spontaneous fruit of that which is bound to the "finite" mind [*a mind limited to sense knowledge and perception*].

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

.... *"Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6059] If what a person "believes" is based upon the foundation of "sense knowledge and perception" THEN it is certain that they will be easily offended when anything is spoken that does not align itself with their established "thought patterns" and mind-sets of unbelief.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

.... *"Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[6060] "Unbelief" is a counterfeit of a "true" believing and trust in Me [*and in My Word*]. Indeed, "unbelief" is a "believing" [*trust*] in someone or something that is NOT of Me.



.... "Take care, brethren, that there not be in any one of you an evil, unbelieving heart that falls away from the living God. But encourage one another day after day, as long as it is still called "Today," so that none of you will be hardened by the deceitfulness of sin".... Hebrews 3:12-13 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

.... "Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

.... "for we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight ["sense knowledge - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

[6061] True or divine trust is a manifestation of My Love abiding in one's heart [spirit]. Indeed, trust [on every level] is spontaneous fruit of revelation. For it is ONLY as My precious children commune with Me in the "inner chamber" - the place wherein they come to live out of their "spirit" - that they will know, with pin-point accuracy, those that can be trusted - and to what degree [level].

.... "those who know [gain a deep revelation of] Your Name [Spiritual Reality] will put their trust in You".... Psalm 9:10 NASB

[6062] There is great danger in one allowing resentment and/or bitterness to both rise up and remain in their lives. For it is a certain scheme of the Enemy in his attempt to prevent true communion [fellowship] with Me - Spirit to spirit. For when one's conscience is buried under the unending bombardment of the excess thoughts that come through one holding to unforgiveness, resentment bitterness, offense etc. THEN it is certain that My Spirit is greatly hindered in His operation - until such a time as that one sets themselves in the "quiet place" [the secret place of My Presence] thus, not only gaining their spiritual equilibrium but, also, allowing My Spirit to "disentangle" [extricate] any lies or sin that have been held to.

.... "for we are not ignorant of his [Satan's] wiles and intentions".... 2 Corinthians 2:11b The Amplified Translation

## **THEREFORE**

.... "Submit...to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [through words spoken from

*the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB*

*...."beloved, if our consciences (our hearts) do not accuse us [if they do not make us feel guilty and condemn us], we have confidence (complete assurance and boldness) before God, And we receive from Him whatever we ask, because we [watchfully] obey His orders [observe His suggestions and injunctions, follow His plan for us] and [habitually] practice what is pleasing to Him".... 1 John 3:21-22 The Amplified Translation*

[6063] When one is "reviled" in any way THEN part of that one's obedience [to the command to guard their heart [spirit, inner man] with ALL diligence] is for them to immediately set themselves apart unto Me - with a view to regaining their "spiritual equilibrium". For in this way, their conscience, intuition and communion with Me [the three compartments of the spirit {inner man}] will be returned to a "perfect synchronization" - thus allowing them to discern both properly and clearly [in Love, Grace and Wisdom] any situation or circumstance they have been confronted with.

**"revile"** - to assail with contemptuous language; address or speak of abusively; vilify; berate; slander;

**"equalibrium"** - a state of rest or balance [in this case, the place wherein one's spirit and soul {mind, will, emotions} are "garrisoned about" {protected, defended} by the supernatural peace and joy of God, in faith].

*...."Beloved, do not be surprised at the fiery ordeal among you, which comes upon you for your testing, as though some strange thing were happening to you; but to the degree that you share the sufferings of Christ, keep on rejoicing, so that also at the revelation of His glory you may rejoice with exultation. If you are reviled [persecuted] for the name of Christ, you are blessed [divinely empowered and prospered], because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you".... 1 Peter 4:12-14 NASB*

*...."Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

*...."But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance [ascendency] over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh [sense knowledge and perception] sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

[6064] Soulsh "ministers" never require anything from the one being ministered to [never put the responsibility for anything on the one being ministered to] - and, thus, their "counsel" is

welcomed readily. Absolute truth, on the other hand, is an "offense" to those who walk with sense knowledge and perception [*over a revelation of My Word/Will*] as their "final authority"

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

.... "*just as it is written, "BEHOLD, I LAY IN ZION A STONE OF STUMBLING AND A ROCK OF OFFENSE, AND HE WHO BELIEVES IN HIM WILL NOT [could never] BE DISAPPOINTED"*.... Romans 9:33 NASB

.... "*for we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight ["sense knowledge - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses]"*.... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

.... "*we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"*.... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[6065] It is the Enemy's first and foremost desire to keep My people "bound" to sense knowledge and perception [*the lower{temporal}realm*] as their final authority. For if one is bound by a continual adherence to sense knowledge and perception their faith is in the things that are "seen" rather than in the things that are "not seen" - and, thus, their very words and actions bind them to the lower realm [*through heart-attachment to the world and its ways*], and in the exercising of a "natural" faith [*a faith based on what they see and hear - outwardly*] they forsake the true communion and fellowship that is the spontaneous fruit of an absolute faith and confidence [*trust*] in Me.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

.... "*we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"*.... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[6066] The "place called DONE" is a place of continual thanksgiving and praise - a place wherein one's faith is strengthened [*stimulated and energized*] continually.

**"stimulated"** - roused to action; invigorated;

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [*and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future*] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

*...."I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart; I will tell of all Your wonders. I will be glad and exult in You; I will sing praise to Your name, O Most High".... Psalm 9:1-2 NASB*

*...."Let us come before His presence with thanksgiving, Let us shout joyfully to Him with psalms. For the LORD is a great God and a great King above all gods".... Psalm 95:2-3 NASB*

*...."Shout joyfully to God, all the earth; Sing the Glory of His Name".... Psalm 66:1-2 NASB*

[6067] The people who need to find you will find you.

[6068] A man/woman is tested by the praise accorded him/her - and it is also certain that a man/woman is tested by the reproach accorded him/her.

*...."each is tested by the praise accorded him".... Proverbs 27:21b NASB*

*...."No weapon that is formed against you will prosper; And every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn [righteously judge {convict} them through your continued faith and love]. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their vindication is from Me," declares the LORD".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB*

[6069] Faith is the supernatural ability within the regenerated human spirit [*inner man*] to "conceive" [*give birth to*] My Word.

**"conceive"** - to form [*in this case, to form {give birth to} spiritual thoughts and images in one's spirit - pertaining to the Spiritual Reality of God's Word*];

*Latin: "concipere"* - to take in fully;

*...."Now faith is the assurance (the confirmation, the title deed) of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation*

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"And the Word became flesh".... John 1:14 NASB*

.... *"having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim the Word of God continually]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

[6070] Treachery *[and any other act of betrayal and mistrust]* will, ultimately, come to weigh heavy on that one's heart - regardless of how "justified" they were in their "own" thinking at the time of their words and actions. Truly I say to you, it is ONLY the precious Blood of My Dear Son that can both heal and restore their heart - and purify their conscience *[spirit, inner man]* from ALL defilement.

**"treason"** - a violation of allegiance to one's sovereign or to one's state *[in this case, the Kingdom of God]*; the betrayal of a trust or confidence; breach of faith; treachery;

**"betray"** - to be unfaithful in guarding, maintaining, or fulfilling; be disloyal to; to reveal or disclose in violation of confidence;

.... *"How blessed is the man/woman to whom the LORD does not impute iniquity [unrighteousness], and in whose spirit there is no deceit [guile, treachery]! Psalm 32:2 NASB*

.... *"The thoughts of the righteous are just [righteously motivated], but the counsels of the wicked are deceitful [treacherous]".... Proverbs 12:5 NASB*

.... *"Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

.... *"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

.... *"If we [freely] admit that we have sinned and confess our sins, He is faithful and just [true to His own nature and promises] and will forgive our sins [dismiss our lawlessness] and [continuously] cleanse us from **all** unrighteousness [everything not in conformity to His will in purpose, thought, and action] ".... 1 John 1:9 The Amplified Translation*

[6071] Excessive words are ALWAYS self-serving.

**"excessive"** - going beyond the usual, necessary, or proper limit or degree;

.... *"He who restrains his words has knowledge, and he who has a cool spirit is a man of understanding".... Proverbs 17:27 NASB*

.... "When there are many [excessive] words, transgression is unavoidable, but he who restrains his lips is wise".... Proverbs 10:19 NASB

[6072] Everything that attacks someone from the "outside" [and has entered into their heart {spirit}] can be "displaced" by that [My Word and My Spirit] which "abides" [dwells] on the inside [in the inner core of their being, spirit] - through the ongoing word[s] of command issuing forth from their lips.

**"displace"** - to take the place of; replace; supplant; the displacing in space of one mass by another [in this case, the Glory [Love] of God {the Light and Power of God's Word} displacing all that which had been established by the Enemy {in darkness}];

**"command"** - to direct with specific authority or prerogative; order; to require authoritatively;

.... "And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever says to this mountain [obstacle], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB

.... "If you abide in [have living communion with] Me, and My words abide [dwell] in you [your heart], ask [demand, command] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

.... "as for you, the anointing (the sacred appointment, the unction) which you received from Him abides [permanently] in you; [so] then you have no need that anyone should instruct you. But just as His anointing [Holy Spirit] teaches you concerning everything and is true and is no falsehood, so you must abide in (live in, never depart from) Him [being rooted in Him, knit to Him]".... 1 John 2:27 The Amplified Translation

.... "And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, **and the yoke shall be destroyed because of the anointing**".... Isaiah 10:27 The Amplified Translation

.... "therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[6073] Tell My people to continue to pursue "peace" with others, in Love [obedience], at all cost to themselves.

.... "Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not

*self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Pursue peace [which is a fruit of love] with all men, and the sanctification without which no one will see the Lord. See to it that no one comes short of the Grace of God; that no root of bitterness springing up causes trouble, and by it many be defiled".... Hebrews 12:14-15 NASB*

*...."Peace I leave with you; My peace I give to you; not as the world gives do I give to you. Do not let [allow] your heart be troubled, nor let it be fearful".... John 14:27 NASB*

*...."He [the one who abides in Christ] swears to his own hurt and does not change".... Psalm 15:4 NASB*

*...."Let the peace of Christ rule in your hearts, to which indeed you were called in one body; and be thankful".... Colossians 3:15 NASB*

[6074] For one to maintain their spirit's "ascendency" [*dominion*] over their soul and body they must continually "unite" their faith with the absolute Truth of My Word [*Spiritual Reality*] - and who I have made them to be [*past tense*], in Christ.

*...."But by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

*...."[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has crowned us [past tense] with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realms in Christ".... Ephesians 1:3 Weymouth Translation*

[6075] It is My Will for My precious children to live out of their "spirit man". For, in so doing, not only will their spiritual growth not be impaired [*diminished*] but it will be superabundantly supplied by My Word and by My Spirit abiding within - and, thus, they will continually be found putting the Evil One and his forces to flight.

Always remember, ONLY as one's spirit is free [*in a state of undefilement and purity*] is My Spirit [*My Life, Light, Love, Wisdom etc.*] able to flow, unhindered. This is precisely why when one begins to be beset by "self-focus" their spirit man no longer maintains "ascendency" [*dominion*] - and, thus, the "unlimited" [*torrential*] flow of My Spirit immediately stops or slows to a "trickle".

*...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the*

*Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

*...."He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being [spirit] shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation*

*...."For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[6076] No one enters into the perfect liberty that I have provided for them in Christ on their OWN terms.

*...."Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight. Do NOT be wise in your own eyes; Fear [reverence] the LORD and turn away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 NASB*

*...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

[6077] It is My Will for the divine Life [*Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power etc.*] in one's spirit to flow like a river - incessantly, and unto overflowing.

*...."He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being [spirit] shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation*

[6078] Everything in My Kingdom is "unlimited" [*My Power, My Love, My Life, My Light etc.*] and the only thing that can stop that "unlimitedness" from being manifest in one's life each day [*in this final hour*] is if they, by their own choice, make the decision to enter into [*and remain in*] some form of "heart-attachment" [*heart-fellowship*] with the "world" and its ways [*fear, pride, idolatry, fear of man, self-agenda etc.*].

*...."Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves [is in "heart-*



*fellowship" with] the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the Will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB*

*...."seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[6079] "Words" are the vehicle by which EVERY spiritual law and principle in the Kingdom are put into motion. The force of Faith is released through words. The force of Love is released through words. The force of Wisdom is released through words. The force of Righteousness is released through words. Grace is both appropriated [*received*] and released through words. The force of Trust is released through words. EVERYTHING is released through words - righteous or unrighteous - according to that which dwells in abundance in the depths of one's spirit [*heart*]!

*...."the mouth of the upright will deliver them".... Proverbs 12:6b NASB*

*...."A man/woman will be satisfied with good by the fruit of his/her words [mouth]".... Proverbs 12:14a NASB*

*...."Your words were found and I ate them, and Your words became for me a joy and the delight of my heart; For I have been called by Your name, O LORD God of hosts".... Jeremiah 15:16 NASB*

*...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

*...."But I tell you that every careless [idle, useless, non-faith producing] word that people speak, they shall give an accounting for it in the day of judgment. "For by your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned".... Matthew 12:36-37 NASB*

.... "Behold, I am making My words in your mouth fire".... Jeremiah 5:14 NASB

**"command"** - to direct with specific authority or prerogative; order; to require authoritatively;

.... "If you abide in [have living communion with] Me, and My words abide [dwell] in you [your heart], ask [demand, command] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

.... "Let the words of my mouth and the meditation of my heart [spirit] be acceptable in Your sight, O LORD, my rock and my Redeemer".... Psalm 19:14 NASB

.... "out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been established] in] the heart [spirit] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

.... "A man's belly [spirit, inner man] shall be satisfied with [be full of] the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase [revenue] of his lips shall he be filled [to overflowing]".... Proverbs 18:20 NASB

**"revenue"** - something that yields a regular [consistent] return [in this case, the fruit of what is in "superabundance" {light - darkness, faith - fear etc.} in one's spirit]

## FOR

.... "Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

[6080] If one "tries" [attempts] to act on My Word then, in reality, it is not them trying My Word but it is My Word that will try [test, sift] them - in their unbelief [present state of heart].

**"try"** - to make an attempt [which suggests the possibility of failure or falling short of obtaining that which is sought after];

**"attempt"** - to make an effort to do [in this case, in one's own strength and understanding - which is a certain path to failure];

.... "As for God, His way is blameless; The word of the LORD is tried; He is a shield to all who take refuge in Him".... Psalm 18:30 NASB

.... "When your fathers tested Me, they tried Me, though they had seen My work".... Psalm 95:9 NASB

[6081] Indeed, these are the days of awe! The days of My "suddenlies" - suddenlies for the righteous and suddenlies for the unrighteous [*wicked*].

....*"Do not [earnestly] remember the former things; neither consider the things of old. Behold, I am doing a new thing! Now it [suddenly] springs forth; do you not perceive and know it and will you not give heed to it? I will even make a way in the wilderness and rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:18-19 The Amplified Translation*

....*"the righteous will be rewarded with prosperity...and the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:21, 22 NASB*

....*"for to a person who is good in His sight He has given wisdom and knowledge and joy, while to the sinner He has given the task of gathering and collecting so that he may give to one who is good in God's sight"..... Ecclesiastes 2:26 NASB*

....*"All Your works shall give thanks to You, O LORD, and Your godly ones shall bless You. They shall speak of the glory of Your kingdom and talk of Your power; To make known to the sons of men Your mighty acts and the glory of the majesty of Your kingdom. Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, And Your dominion endures throughout all generations".... Psalm 145:10-13 NASB*

....*"the righteous will be rewarded with prosperity...and the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:21, 22 NASB*

....*"for to a person who is good in His sight He has given wisdom and knowledge and joy, while to the sinner He has given the task of gathering and collecting so that he may give to one who is good in God's sight"..... Ecclesiastes 2:26 NASB*

....*"I was envious of the arrogant as I saw the prosperity of the wicked. For there are no pains in their death, and their body is fat. They are not in trouble as other men, nor are they plagued like mankind. Therefore pride is their necklace; The garment of violence covers them. Their eye bulges from fatness; The imaginations of their heart run riot. They mock and wickedly speak of oppression; They speak from on high. They have set their mouth against the heavens, and their tongue parades through the earth".... Psalm 73:3-9 NASB*

....*"When I pondered to understand this, it was troublesome in my sight Until I came into the sanctuary of God; Then I perceived their end. Surely You set them in slippery places; You cast them down to destruction. **How they are destroyed in a moment! They are utterly swept away by sudden terrors!** Like a dream when one awakes, O Lord, when aroused, You will despise their form".... Psalm 73:16-20 NASB*

....*"My flesh and my heart may fail, But God is the strength of my heart and my portion forever. For, behold, those who are far from You will perish [by their own choice]; You have destroyed all those who are unfaithful to You [those who are unfaithful are destroyed - by their*

*own choice]. But as for me, the nearness of God is my good; I have made the Lord GOD my refuge, that I may tell of all Your works".... Psalm 73:26-28*

[6082] Love is edifying. Hatred, in ANY of its forms [*unforgiveness, mistrust, criticism, etc.*], is defiling.

"edifying" - constructive; beneficial; uplifting [*in this case, with a view to one entering into the fullness of their precious inheritance, in Christ*];

*Latin: "aedificare" - to build, equivalent to "aedi" - house, temple + "ficare" [literally: to build a temple {in this case, a human temple wherein the Holy Spirit dwells}]*;

"defile" - to make foul or dirty; pollute; to tarnish or sully the brightness of [*in this case, referring to the Enemy's attempt to afflict one's spirit {inner man}*];

"hatred" - extreme aversion or hostility to someone or something; intense dislike;

*...."There are six things which the LORD hates, Yes, seven which are an abomination to Him: Haughty eyes, a lying tongue, And hands that shed innocent blood, A heart that devises wicked plans, Feet that run rapidly to evil, A false witness who utters lies, And one who spreads strife among brothers".... Proverbs 6:16-19 NASB*

[6083] "Resentment" is born of an unrighteous indignation [*offense*].

"resentment" - to feel or show displeasure or indignation [*through one taking offense*] at (a person, act, remark, etc.) from a sense of injury or insult;

*Latin: "re" + "sentir" - to feel [in this case, for one to be moved by sense knowledge and perception rather than the power of God's Love within];*

*...."Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation*

[6084] Lying is the "language" of the Evil One.

"lying" - the telling of lies or false [*misleading*] statements; deliberately untruthful;

deceitfulness;

**"language"** - communication by voice [*in this case the continual speaking of lies and untruth*]; a system for the expression of thoughts [*in this case, the lying, fear-filled thoughts of the Enemy*];

....*"You [religious Pharisees] are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth because there is NO truth in him. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own nature, for he is a liar and the father of lies".... John 8:44 NASB*

....*"The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I [Jesus] came that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation*

[6085] One cannot "maintain" unforgiveness in their heart [*spirit*] and enter into perfect fellowship [*communion*] with Me in the inner chamber. For unforgiveness is "a certain defiler" designed by the Enemy to cripple one's fellowship with Me - as well as their fellowship [*relationship*] with others.

....*"Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

....*"having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

....*"having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[6086] If one does not "maintain" [*cultivate*] a place of trust in Me THEN it is certain that they will not be able to trust others to any great degree - on any level. For an abiding fear [*mistrust*] will remain in their heart [*spirit, inner man*] - a fear that keeps them from a true and clear discernment of Spiritual Reality [*the "finished work" of My Dear Son, the fullness of the true Christian life and the fullness of true Kingdom-living*].

**"maintain"** - to continue or retain; keep in existence;

*Latin: "manu" [hand] + "tenere" [hold] lit. "to hold [or grasp] in one's hand";*

**"grasp"** - to seize upon; hold firmly;

**"cultivate"** - to promote or improve the growth of something by diligent labor and attention; to develop through training; refine;

**"trust"** - reliance on the integrity, strength, ability, surety, etc., of a person or thing;

.... *"And those who know [gain a revelation of] Your Name WILL put their trust in You, for You, O LORD, have not forsaken those who seek You".... Psalm 9:10 NASB*

.... *"Incline your ear and hear the words of the wise, and apply your mind [heart, spirit] to my knowledge; For it will be pleasant if you keep them within you, that they may be ready on your lips. SO THAT your trust may be in the LORD".... Proverbs 22:17-19 NASB*

.... *"Trust in Him [the Father and His Word] at all times, O people, pour forth before Him your heart [spirit], God is a refuge for us".... Psalm 62:8 NASB*

[6087] Silence is an enemy to the "working" of the various "spirits of unbelief" [*provoking spirits etc.*].

**"understanding"** - to be thoroughly familiar with; enlightened intelligence; superior power of discernment;

.... *"A man/woman of understanding keeps silent".... Proverbs 11:12 NASB*

.... *"The high priest stood up and said to Him, 'Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?' But Jesus kept silent".... Matthew 26:62-63a NASB*

.... *"Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

.... *"Pursue peace with all men, and the sanctification without which no one will see the Lord. See to it that no one comes short of the grace of God; that no root of bitterness springing up causes trouble, and by it many be defiled".... Hebrews 12:14-15 NASB*

[6088] One of the spontaneous fruit of uncertainty [*double-mindedness*] is for one to constantly ask for suggestions or advice from others. When, in reality, they are well able, by My Power, to make every decision with pin-point accuracy according to My highest Will and Purpose for their lives - and concerning their prayers for others.

**"doubt"** - to be uncertain about; consider questionable or unlikely; hesitate to believe; to mistrust; to fear or be apprehensive about; to be uncertain about something; to be undecided - causing a form of double-mindedness;

.... *"If any of you is deficient in wisdom, let him ask of the giving God [Who gives] to everyone liberally and ungrudgingly, without reproaching or faultfinding, and it will be given him. Only it must be in faith [trust] that he asks with no wavering [no hesitating, no doubting]. For the one who wavers [hesitates, doubts] is like the billowing surge out at sea that is blown*

*hither and thither and tossed by the wind. For truly, let not such a person imagine that he will receive anything [he asks for] from the Lord, [For being as he is] a man of two minds [hesitating, dubious, irresolute], [he is] unstable and unreliable and uncertain about everything [he thinks, feels, decides]"... James 1:5-8 The Amplified Translation*

[6089] "Unbelief" denies in some form the absolute Truth of My Word.

**"deny"** - to declare to be untrue; contradict; to refuse to believe; to declare to be false or invalid [*not applicable*]; to refuse to acknowledge; repudiate; to refuse access to [*in this case, the revelation of absolute Truth found in God's Word*];

*Latin: "de"* - completely + **"negare"** - to say no, refuse;

**"repudiate"** - to refuse to accept as valid or binding; reject;

*Latin: "repudiare"* - to divorce;

**"divorce"** - any radical or complete separation;

*...."For, "All flesh is like grass, and all its glory like the flower of grass. The grass withers, and the flower falls off, but the Word [Will] of the Lord endures forever".... 1 Peter 1:24-25 NASB*

*...."In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things came into being through Him, and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being. In Him was life, and the life was the Light of men. The Light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend it. There came a man sent from God, whose name was John. He came as a witness, to testify about the Light, so that all might believe through him. He was not the Light, but he came to testify about the Light. There was the true Light which, coming into the world, enlightens every man".... John 1:1-9 NASB*

[6090] An "overactive mind" allows the Enemy to keep one focused upon a "barrage" of outward circumstances and perceptions - thus overriding [*overwhelming*] the proper operation and function of one's spirit [*inner man*]. This is particularly seen in light of the fact that the still, small voice of My Spirit is "squelched" as He attempts to bring true spiritual thoughts and impulses into one's mind from the INSIDE [*Spirit to spirit*].

It must be clearly understood that, in any given moment, My children will be found choosing to fix their eyes on that which is NOT SEEN [*that which comes forth through the workings of the inner man in the power of My Spirit*] OR sense-knowledge and perception - the things that are SEEN. For what one chooses in this most critical and glorious hour will determine their destination - either their entrance into true Kingdom-position and destiny or caught up and bound by the ever present and increasing darkness of the world and its ways [*systems*].

**"squelch"** - to silence, with a crushing reply [*in this case, a fear-filled and lying thought from the Enemy*];

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

.... *"The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:35 KJV*

.... *"I call heaven and earth to witness against you today, that I have set before you life and death, the blessing and the curse. So choose life in order that you may live, you and your descendants, by loving the LORD your God, by obeying His voice, and by holding fast to Him; for this is your life and the length of your days, that you may live in the land which the LORD swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give them".... Deuteronomy 30:19-20 NASB*

.... *"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[6091] Independent thought, practiced on a continual basis, is an open door to the "spirits of rebellion" and the "spirits of darkness - whose chief aim to blind and keep one far below the reality of their true Identity, in Christ. It must be clearly understood that ALL independent thought is rooted and grounded in fear/pride.

**"independent"** - not reliant upon; not influenced or controlled by [*in this case, not yielded to the Word and Spirit of God*];

.... *"Trust in the LORD with ALL your heart and do not lean on your own understanding [independent thought]. In ALL your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight. Do NOT be wise in your own eyes; Fear [reverence] the LORD and turn away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 NASB*



.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[6092] I am a God of "exceeding faithfulness".

**"exceeding"** - to surpass, as in quantity or quality; to go beyond the limit or extent of; to be superior; surpass others;

*Latin: "ex" - out beyond + "cedere" - to go;*

**"faithfulness"** - being true to one's word, promises, vows; steady in allegiance or affection; loyal; constant [*never changing in its intent*]; reliable; trustworthiness;

.... *"Righteous are You, O LORD, and upright are Your judgments. You have commanded Your testimonies in righteousness and exceeding faithfulness".... Psalm 119:137-138*

.... *"It is good to give thanks to the LORD and to sing praises to Your name, O Most High; To declare Your lovingkindness in the morning and Your faithfulness by night".... . Psalm 92:1-2 NASB*

## **JESUS:**

[6093] One's true "identity" is established in one's inner man [*spirit*] by their "spiritual perception" of who I am and Who the Father is [*gaining a revelation of Our true Nature and Character*].

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

.... *"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... *"But every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... *put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

.... *"by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

.... *"He made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might*

*become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB*

[6094] **THE VISION OF "THE LIGHT SWITCH"**

**VISION:** I saw a light switch on a wall and suddenly a large hand appeared and with one finger flicked the light switch on;

**"complements"** - something that completes or makes perfect;

I was given a vision [*one which complements the other three visions given over the last year and a half - The Short Runway, The Giant Fist, and The Master Puppeteer [see "Visions From Mount" on the website Home/New]*] which I will name, "The Light Switch". I saw a "light switch" like one would see in any home. Suddenly, what looked like a giant finger [*from the same Hand as the "Giant Fist"*] flicked the "Lights" on.

What this represents is that in these days the Father is going to "flick the switch" and divine Light is going to flood [*and I do mean FLOOD!*] the darkness that, up until this time has kept vast multitudes "blinded" concerning the Enemy's schemes.

**"flood"** - a great outpouring or flow; to fill or be filled to overflowing;

As this switch is flipped we are going to see massive change in the church and in the "world systems" - and the Glorious Church will rise with great speed and in great power.

I said all that to say this: because of these things, it is of the utmost importance for each of us to be ready for the "suddenlies" that are about to overtake all those who are truly seeking the advancement of the Kingdom. In this final move of God in this dispensation we are going to see the absolute Truth be revealed as never before, and we are going to both see and experience the "unlimitedness" of the Father and Jesus in full manifestation. There are no words to do justice to what is about to happen in this earth but it is GLORIOUS in a manner "exceeding abundantly beyond the exceeding abundantly"!

*...."Now to Him Who, by [in consequence of] the [action of His] power that is at work within us, is able to [carry out His purpose and] do superabundantly, far over and above all that we [dare] ask or think [infinitely beyond our highest prayers, desires, thoughts, hopes, or dreams] - to Him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations forever and ever. Amen [so be it]".... Ephesians 3:20-21 The Amplified Translation*

[6095] Always remember: when "silence" is called for there is ALWAYS great Wisdom [*and divine purpose*] behind that silence - and, ultimately, it will come to the forefront in My perfect timing.

**"forefront"** - the position of greatest importance or prominence;

....*"A man/woman of understanding keeps silent".... Proverbs 11:12 NASB*

....*"The high priest stood up and said to Him, 'Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?' But Jesus kept silent".... Matthew 26:62-63a NASB*

[6096] All that comforts [*gratifies*] the flesh [*soul and body*] as a result of the pursuit of "self-desire" weakens the "spirit".

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[6097] Those of My precious children who have given My Word preeminence on an ongoing basis are experiencing a "Divine "calmness" in this hour - as they go about My Kingdom-business. Rejoice, My beloved ones, for the days of the great outpouring of My Glory have overtaken you - and it will not diminish right through to the end of the dispensation!

**"calm"** - free from agitation; still or nearly still; not excited by [*soulish*] passion or emotion; peaceful;

**"stillness"** - remaining in place or at rest; free from sound or noise [*in this case, the "noisy distractions" of the world*]; free from turbulence or commotion; peaceful; tranquil; calm;

....*"Be still, [in a certain and steadfast trust] and know that I [am] God".... Psalms 46:10 NASB*

....*"For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

[6098] True Kingdom-living is a life of "Divine overflow".

**"overflow"** - to fill or be filled beyond capacity;

**"wealthy place"** - the place of overflow, superabundance;

....*"Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place [a place of abundance, overflow, satisfaction]".... Psalm 66:12 KJV*

....*"The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life ["zoe" - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power etc.], and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation*

...."rejoice, O sons/daughters of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for [your] vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. **Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten....** You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you".... Joel 2:23-26 NASB

[6099] One's primary "corresponding action" in the exercising of [the God-kind of] faith are words spoken [on a continual basis] that are in alignment with a revelation of My Word/Will.

...."faith, if it does not have works (deeds and actions of obedience to back it up), by itself is destitute of power (inoperative, dead)".... James 2:17 The Amplified Translation

## **THEREFORE**

...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

## **AND**

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[6100] One's faith is "united" with My Word when they bring the answer [words in alignment with a revelation of My Truth] to Me in prayer and NOT the problem.

...."For indeed we have had good news preached to us, just as they also; but the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB

...."your heavenly Father ALREADY knows all your needs".... Matthew 6:32 NLT

...."concerning the work of my hands command ye [demand of] Me".... Isaiah 45:11 KJV

**"demand"** - to ask for with proper authority; claim as a right:

...."I am alert and active, watching over My Word [Will] to perform it".... Jeremiah 1:12b The Amplified Translation

[6101] Divine Light "rejected" only serves to harden one's heart.

**"reject"** - to refuse to accept [*someone or something*]; rebuff; to discard as useless or unsatisfactory;

....*"Take care, brethren, that there not be in any one of you an evil, unbelieving heart that falls away from the living God. But encourage one another day after day, as long as it is still called "Today," so that none of you will be hardened by the deceitfulness of sin".... Hebrews 3:12-13 NASB*

....*"And I will give them one heart [a new heart] and I will put a new spirit within them; and I will take the stony [unnaturally hardened] heart out of their flesh, and will give them a heart of flesh [sensitive and responsive to the touch of their God], [Ezek. 18:31; 36:26; II Cor. 3:3.] That they may walk in My statutes and keep My ordinances, and do them. And they shall be My people, and I will be their God".... Ezekiel 11:19-20 The Amplified Translation*

[6102] Putting pressure on people is NOT the way of the Kingdom. Trusting Me for My favor [*Grace and Goodness*] to manifest in EVERY circumstance in one's life is the way of the Kingdom.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"we walk by faith [revelation], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

....*"Light is sown for the [uncompromisingly] righteous and strewn along their pathway, and joy for the upright in heart [the irrepressible joy which comes from consciousness of His favor and protection]".... Psalm 97:11 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Surely goodness and lovingkindness will follow me all the days of my life, and I will dwell in the house of the LORD forever".... Psalms 23:6 NASB*

[6103] When I restore that which the Enemy has stolen from My children I not only restore them as far as the healing of their heart [*spirit*] but I restore them and all that was stolen from them to My "original intent" [*multiplied*] with a view to its Eternal fulfilment.

....*"rejoice, O sons/daughters of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for [your] vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten.... You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD*

*your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you".... Joel 2:23-26 NASB*

[6104] The "world" and its systems are going to experience "rupture" before My Glorious Church experiences "Rapture" [*is "caught away"*].

**"rupture"** - the act of breaking apart, or the state of being broken apart;

*...."Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves [is in "heart-fellowship" with] the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the Will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB*

*...."Behold, I tell you a mystery; we will not all sleep, but we will all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet; for the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed".... 1 Corinthians 15:51-52 NASB*

*...."For this we say to you by the word of the Lord, that we who are alive and remain until the coming of the Lord, will not precede those who have fallen asleep. For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel and with the trumpet of God, and the dead in Christ will rise first. Then we who are alive and remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air, and so we shall always be with the Lord. Therefore comfort one another with these words".... 1 Thessalonians 4:15-18 NASB*

[6105] When one focuses on the "works" [*schemes*] of the Enemy THEN it opens the door for them [*the Enemy and his forces*] to expand their operation in one's "thinking" - thus drawing an even "sharper focus" upon [*causing a deeper affixation with*] their activities [*operations*]. Truly I say to you, what one focuses on to the greatest degree will determine - without exception - whether they are bound to the "mind of the flesh" or whether they "soar in spirit" - a place wherein they are found abiding [*sojourning*] in the Mind of Christ, one with My Heart.

**"affix"** - to fasten, join, or attach [*in this case, to attach one's heart to the Father's Heart*];

*...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

*...."we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

**THEREFORE**

*...."do not follow the customs of the present age, but be transformed by the entire renewal of your minds, so that you may learn by experience what God's will is--that will which is good*

*and beautiful and perfect".... Romans 12:2 The Weymouth Translation*

[6106] Unbelief needs not only to be driven [*displaced, expelled*] out of one's "thinking" [*moment to moment*] - EVERY former mind-set needs to be replaced by a revelation of My Word - a revelation that one can immediately affix themselves to and, from that point forth, "allow" their minds to be renewed and their spirit to be edified fully on a continual basis. For My Word is full of spirit and life and will "supernaturally" bring great and far reaching changes in one's life as they apply themselves to giving Him preeminence - on an ongoing basis.

**"unbelief"** [*as it pertains to the true Christian life*] - is defined as one "believing" [*trusting in*] something other than what God has said and DONE [*in Christ*].

*...."It is the Spirit Who gives life [He is the Life-giver]; the flesh conveys no benefit whatever [there is no profit in it]. The words (truths) that I have been speaking to you are spirit and life".... John 6:63 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."do not follow the customs of the present age, but be transformed by the entire renewal of your minds, so that you may learn by experience what God's will is--that will which is good and beautiful and perfect".... Romans 12:2 The Weymouth Translation*

[6107] **Always remember:**

The continual exercising of faith and trust in Me [*and My Word*] will ALWAYS, ultimately, "displace" the ground of fear in one's life.

*...."I sought the LORD, and He answered me, and delivered me [past tense] from ALL my fears. They looked to Him and were radiant, and their faces will NEVER be ashamed".... Psalms 34:4-5 NASB*

*...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS [displaces] every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6108] One forgives by faith [*which works through the exercising of Love*] in My Word - and NOT by "feeling" [*sense-knowledge and perception*]!

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

*...."Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with*

*jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation*

[6109] One cannot redeem the time unless they are living and moving in *[out of]* their spirit *[inner man]*. For the true "redemption of time" is predicated upon constant contact and communication with My Spirit in one's spirit *[inner man]* which is the positioning wherein revelation can flow freely - the fruit of which is for one to live and move and have their being, in Christ.

*...."For in Him [Christ - the Word of God] we live and move and have our being [entire existence]".... Acts 17:28a The Amplified Translation*

*...."See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

[6110] One of the great and inherent tendencies of the "mind of the flesh" is to forget that which should be "remembered" and to remember that which should be forgotten *[continually cast down]*.

*...."Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget none of His benefits".... Psalm 103:2 NASB*

*...."I shall delight in Your statutes; I shall not forget Your word".... Psalm 119:16 NASB*

*...."forgetting what lies behind and reaching forward to what lies ahead, I press on toward the goal for the prize of the upward call of God in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 3:13-14 NASB*

*...."If we confess [acknowledge] our sins, He is faithful and righteous to forgive us [forget] our sins and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness".... 1 John 1:9 NASB*

[6111] Divine courage *[boldness]* is the spontaneous fruit of a revelation of one's "righteousness" in Christ abiding *[burning brightly]* within one's spirit *[inner man]*.

*...."the righteous are bold as a lion [in both word and deed]".... Proverbs 28:1b NASB*



[6112] If one does not guard *[watch over]* their spirit with ALL diligence *[on a daily basis]* THEN it is certain that they will "forget" *[let go of - in their remembrance]* to a certain degree some aspect of their spiritual experience and blessing at My Hand.

....*"Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

[6113] Some very good things are about to overtake those of My children who are being found faithful to "redeem the time".

....*"He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*

....*"See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

[6114] The exercising of trust in Me issues forth from one's spirit *[inner man, heart]* - as does one's thanksgiving and praise.

....*"The LORD is my strength and my shield; My heart [spirit] trusts in Him, and I am helped; Therefore my heart [spirit] exults, and with my song I shall thank Him".... Psalm 28:7 NASB*

[6115] Part of one guarding their heart with ALL diligence is not taking offense at ANY time.

....*"Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation*

[6116] Fear is an "inventor".

**"invent"** - to make up, as something untrue or contrary to fact *[in this case, Spiritual Reality]*;

....*"You are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth because there is NO truth in him. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own nature, for he is a liar and the father of lies"....*

John 8:44 NASB

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

[6117] If one does not understand the importance of "words" it is because, first, they have not come to know or experience the importance of THE WORD - or understand who they are in Him.

...."For, "All flesh is like grass, and all its glory like the flower of grass. The grass withers, and the flower falls off, but the Word [Will] of the Lord endures forever".... 1 Peter 1:24-25 NASB

...."In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things came into being through Him, and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being. In Him was life, and the life was the Light of men. The Light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend it. There came a man sent from God, whose name was John. He came as a witness, to testify about the Light, so that all might believe through him. He was not the Light, but he came to testify about the Light. There was the true Light which, coming into the world, enlightens every man".... John 1:1-9 NASB

[6118] Speaking "contradictory" [*unrighteous*] words, on an ongoing basis, causes one to veer off of the "paths of righteousness".

**"contradict"** - to declare (a proposition, statement, etc) to be false or incorrect; deny; to affirm the opposite of (a proposition, statement, etc); to speak or declare against; oppose.

*Latin:* **"contradicere"** - from **"contra"** - against - + **"dicere"** to speak, say;

**synonyms:** contravene, deny, repudiate, counter, confront, challenge, oppose, counteract;

...."He [*the Father*] restores my soul; He guides me in paths of righteousness for His name's sake".... Psalms 23:3 Literal Translation

...."In the way [*path*] of righteousness [*right standing and communion with the Father and His Word*] is [*the continual impartation of*] life [*Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path*], and in its pathway there is no death [*no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}*]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [*and who we ALREADY are, in Christ*], and we are taking every thought captive [*through proclamation*] to the obedience of Christ [*a revelation of the Father's Will*]"....

2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

...."No man will be able to stand before you all the days of your life. Just as I have been with Moses, I will be with you; I will not fail you or forsake you. Be strong and courageous, for you shall give this people possession of the land which I swore to their fathers to give them. Only be strong and very courageous; take heed [be diligent] to do according to all the law which Moses My servant commanded you; do not turn from it [the Word of God] to the right or to the left, so that you may have success wherever you go. This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may take heed [be diligent] to do according to all that is written in it; for **THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success.** Have I not commanded you? Be strong and courageous! Do not tremble or be dismayed, for the LORD your God is with you wherever you go".... Joshua 1:5-9 NASB

[6119] "Logic" and "reason" are tools of the Enemy - and the spontaneous fruit of an adherence to "sense-knowledge".

**"logic"** - the science concerned with the principles of valid reasoning and correct inference either deductive or inductive; the apparently inevitable chain of events involved in an outcome etc.

**"reason"** - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

**"reasoning"** - the mental process of drawing conclusions from known or presumed facts;

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[6120] Maintaining one's "spiritual equilibrium" ALWAYS positions them FAR ABOVE the "storm" [attacks of the Enemy].

**"equilibrium"** - a state of rest or balance [in this case, the place wherein one's spirit and soul {mind, will, emotions} are "garrisoned about" {protected, defended} by the supernatural peace and joy of God, in faith].

...."BE ANGRY, AND yet DO NOT SIN; do not let the sun go down on your anger, and do

*not give the devil an opportunity:.... Ephesians 4:26-27 NASB*

*...."The one who guards his mouth preserves his life".... Proverbs 13:3a NASB*

*...."Let your heart [spirit, inner man] hold fast my words; Keep my commandments and live".... Proverbs 4:4 NASB*

*...."My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart [spirit, inner man]. For they are life to those who find them and health to all their body. Watch over your heart [spirit, inner man] with all diligence, for from it [flow] the springs [forces] of life [Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom]".... Proverbs 4:20-23 NASB*

[6121] A doubting heart is a "sense-ruled" heart. A fearless and believing "confession" [proclamation, affirmation] comes from a "Word of God-ruled" heart [a heart {spirit} that is established in My Word].

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

**"established"** - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt [in this case, that which is "written" [painted indelibly] on one's heart by the Holy Spirit];;

*...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [spirit] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

*...."For the Word of God is living and active and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing as far as the division of soul and spirit, of both joints and marrow, and able to judge the thoughts and intentions of the heart. And there is no creature hidden from His sight, but all things are open and laid bare to the eyes of Him with whom we have to do. Therefore, since we have a great high priest who has passed through the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our confession".... Hebrews 4:12-14 NASB*

[6122] The true spiritual environments that I am beginning to establish in this hour are environments that have their foundation [basis, groundwork] in the absolute Truth of My Word - without exception. For too long, many have set their focus on the "things below" - things that, up until this time, have passed for "knowledge" but, in reality, are "tenets" of worldly wisdom, which is a counterfeit of My divine Wisdom. Therefore, the true spiritual environments - regardless of which aspect of life and need that they are primarily focusing upon will ALWAYS have as their foundation the absolute Truth of My Word and the principles of My Kingdom found

therein.

**"tenets"** - any opinion, principle, doctrine, dogma, etc., especially one held as true by members of a profession, group, or movement;

*...."Look - a new era begins! A king will reign with righteousness, and his princes according to Justice. Each [true spiritual environments that will be established "by these princes"] will be a hiding place from the stormy wind and a secret shelter from the tempest. Life will flow from each one, like streams of water in the desert, like the refreshing shade of a massive rock in a weary, thirsty land. THEN at last, eyes that are ready to see will finally be opened! Ears that are ready to hear will finally be opened! The hearts of those who were once hasty to form s will finally understand and know.... Isaiah 32: 1-4 TPT*

*...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon Coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [love, truth, revelation, righteousness] forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB*

[6123] "Enduring" wealth and prosperity are the spontaneous fruit of an enduring righteousness [a steadfast holding on to a revelation of one's true Identity, in Christ - Wisdom, Love, Righteousness etc.],

*...."Riches and honor are with me [Wisdom], enduring wealth and righteousness".... Proverbs 8:18 NASB*

*...."by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

*...."He made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB*

*...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

*...."But every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

[6124] Behold the Wisdom of silence.

**"behold"** - regard; gaze upon; discern;

**"understanding"** - to be thoroughly familiar with; enlightened intelligence; superior power of

discernment;

**"silent"** - not inclined to speak [*in this case, having not "unction" {of the Holy Spirit} to speak*];

.... *"A man/woman of understanding keeps silent".... Proverbs 11:12 NASB*

.... *"The high priest stood up and said to Him, 'Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?' But Jesus kept silent".... Matthew 26:62-63a NASB*

.... *"When there are many [excessive] words, transgression is unavoidable, but he who restrains his lips is wise".... Proverbs 10:19 NASB*

.... *"Wisdom rests [silently] in the heart [spirit] of one who has understanding".... Proverbs 14:33 NASB*

[6125] The tongue of the righteous imparts My Grace at EVERY turn.

.... *"The tongue of the righteous is as choice silver".... Proverbs 10:20 NASB*

.... *"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[6126] If one speaks the absolute Truth of My Word but does so apart from the "unction" of My Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*] THEN that which they have spoken has at its deepest root a self-serving motivation through either pride or fear - manifesting in a "spirit of self-righteousness". If one speaks the absolute Truth of My Word in perfect synchronization with My Spirit THEN it is certain that My highest Will and purpose - both presently and Eternally - will be accomplished at EVERY turn.

.... *"My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart [spirit, inner man]. For they are life to those who find them and health to all their body. Watch over your heart [spirit, inner man] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom etc.}];".... Proverbs 4:20-23 NASB*

.... *"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[6127] Continually doing [*and/or speaking*] the "wrong" [*unrighteous*] thing takes one [*ultimately*] to the wrong place at the wrong time. Whereas, continually doing [*and saying*] the

"right" [*righteously motivated*] thing will always place [*position*] one [*ultimately*] in the right place - in My perfect timing.

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

[6128] The "mind of the flesh" [*senses*] is ruled through "sense-knowledge" and perception [*spiritual death*]. The mind of the "spirit" [*the Mind of Christ*] is ruled by Eternal Life [*Zoe*] and peace.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"For those who are according to the flesh set their minds on the things of the flesh, but those who are according to the Spirit, the things of the Spirit. For the mind set on the flesh is death, but the mind set on the Spirit is life and peace, because the mind set on the flesh is hostile toward God; for it does not subject itself to the law of God, for it is not even able to do so, and those who are in the flesh cannot please God".... Romans 8:5-8 NASB*

....*"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

....*put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

**AND**

....*"be renewed in the spirit of your mind, and put on the new self, which in the likeness of God has been created in righteousness and holiness of the truth".... Ephesians 4:23-24 NASB*

[6129] Faith is not activated [*energized*] by pride. Faith is activated [*energized*] by Love - a deep humility and trust in Me, and in My Word..

**"activate"** - to make active or capable of action;

**"reliant"** - confident in or upon; trustful;

....*"God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB*

....*"For [if we are] in Christ Jesus, neither circumcision nor uncircumcision counts for*

*anything, but only faith activated and energized and expressed and working through love".... Galatians 5:6 The Amplified Translation*

[6130] It is the human "regenerated" spirit, alone that can proclaim Jesus as Lord, IN Truth - and the Spirit thereof.

*...."Jesus answered and said to him, "Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born again he cannot see the kingdom of God." Nicodemus said to Him, "How can a man be born when he is old? He cannot enter a second time into his mother's womb and be born, can he?" Jesus answered, "Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born of water and the Spirit he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. "That which is born of the flesh is flesh, and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. "Do not be amazed that I said to you, 'You must be born again".... John 3:3-7 NASB*

*...."But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you **all** things, and bring to your remembrance **all** that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB*

*...."But when He, the Spirit of truth, comes, He will guide you into **all** the truth; for He will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; and He will disclose to you what is to come ".... John 16:13 NASB*

*...."the love of God has been poured out within our hearts [inner man] through the Holy Spirit who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB*

*...."Therefore if any person is [ingrafted] in Christ (the Messiah) he is a new creation (a new creature altogether); the old [previous moral and spiritual condition] has passed away. Behold, the fresh and new has come!".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 The Amplified Translation*

*...."You are from God, little children, and have overcome them [the spirits of antichrist]; because greater is He [the fullness of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Truth, the Spirit of Love etc.] Who is in you than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 NASB*

[6131] "Soul ministry" reaches only another's soul [*mind, will emotions*] - imparting a flow of death and darkness to both the one who ministers and the ones they minister to,

*...."See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 NASB*

True "Kingdom-ministry" reaches the "spirit" [*inner man*] of not only those they minister Grace and Life to but also [*at the same time*] imparts life to their own spirit - which causes the revelation therein to continually expand within them and through them.



....*"Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom etc.] to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[6132] One holding to *[maintaining]* unforgiveness is "utter" foolishness *[folly]*.

**"utter"** - complete; total; absolute:

**"folly"** - the state or quality of being foolish; lack of understanding or sense; a foolish action, practice, idea, etc.; a costly and foolish undertaking;

....*"Forsake your folly and live, and proceed in the way of understanding".... Proverbs 9:6 NASB*

[6133] One cannot be a partaker of My Word - that is, come to abide in the power of My indwelling Word and Spirit with both feet firmly planted in the world. For "heart-attachment" with the world works continually to negate and to make of no effect the power of My Word in one's life.

**"blind"** - unable to see; sightless; unwilling or unable to perceive or understand *[in this case, the spiritual matters of the Kingdom]*;

....*"do you not know that [heart] friendship with the world is hostility toward God? Therefore whoever wishes to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God".... James 4:4 NASB*

....*"Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves [is in "heart-fellowship" with] the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world ["system] is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the Will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB*

....*"So for the sake of your tradition [the rules handed down by your forefathers], you have set aside the Word of God [depriving it of force and authority and making it of no effect]. You pretenders [hypocrites]! Admirably and truly did Isaiah prophesy of you when he said: 'These people draw near Me with their mouths and honor Me with their lips, but their hearts hold off and are far away from Me. Uselessly do they worship Me, for they teach as doctrines the commands of men. [Isa. 29:13.]'. And Jesus called the people to Him and said to them, 'Listen and grasp and comprehend this: It is not what goes into the mouth of a man that makes him unclean and defiled, but what comes out of the mouth; this makes a man unclean and defiles [him]'. Then the disciples came and said to Him, 'Do You know that the Pharisees were displeased and offended and indignant when they heard this saying?' He answered, 'Every plant which My heavenly Father has not planted will be torn up by the roots. [Isa. 60:21.] Let them alone and disregard them; they are blind guides and teachers. And if a blind man leads a blind*

*man, both will fall into a ditch".... Matthew 15:6-14 The Amplified Translation*

[6134] A continual "self-focus" is a certain catalyst for the "spirits of unforgiveness" and the "spirits of unbelief" to work in one's life - and, thus, it is ONLY a continual focus upon My Word *[both in word and deed]* that will "allow" *[enable, empower]* one to walk into ALL that they have been redeemed from, in Christ - including unforgiveness and unbelief in any *[ALL]* of their forms.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

*...."The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:35 KJV*

*...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

*...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6135] Many times, My children think that which is "perfect" is perfect while, in Reality, it falls far short of My Perfection - and ALL that I Am. My Dear Son was and is the Perfect Man - and, thus, He is the absolute standard for what I deem to be perfection in My precious children - both in word and deed.

*...."The law [Word] of the LORD is perfect, restoring the soul; The testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple. The precepts of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart; The commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes".... Psalm 19:7-8 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

.... *"you are to be perfect, as your heavenly Father is perfect".... Matthew 5:48 NASB*

.... *"the one who says he abides in Him [Christ] ought himself to walk in the same manner as He [Jesus] walked [in the time of His earthly ministry]".... 1 John 2:6 NASB*

[6136] Many of My children still continue to seek those who will be "sympathetic" with them in their "problems" on "their" level [*which is soulish*] rather than seeking to rise up [*ascend*] and come up to My level by setting themselves in agreement with a "revelation" of My Word [*Will*].

**"sympathy"** - harmony of or agreement in "feeling", as between persons or on the part of one person with respect to another; the harmony of "feeling" naturally existing between persons of like tastes or opinion; the fact or power of sharing the "feelings" of another, especially in sorrow or trouble;

.... *"And a leper came to Jesus, beseeching Him and falling on his knees before Him, and saying, 'If You are willing, You can make me clean'. Moved with compassion, Jesus stretched out His hand and touched him, and said to him, 'I am willing; be cleansed'. Immediately the leprosy left him and he was cleansed"....Mark 1:40-42 NASB*

[6137] If one has a ground of "wilful" fear in their life then, if they were to be placed in a position of authority they would, in their fear, set about to "control" My people by soulish means. This is precisely why I am raising up a people who have been found faithful to rely and trust in Me for ALL things. And, so, as I promote them in this hour they will step into the positions of "delegated authority" I have ordained for them and they shall lead [*serve*] My people continually from a place of the revelation of Grace - and the absolute Truth and Wisdom of My Word - that is "abiding" within their "spirit" [*heart*]

.... *"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

[6138] Unbelief and mistrust "repudiate" [*in some way*] My Word [*Spiritual Reality*] - at every turn.

**"repudiate"** - to refuse to accept as valid or binding; reject; to refuse to acknowledge;

.... *"So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB*

.... *"we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight ["sense knowledge - that which is "perceived" through the five physical*

senses]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

[6139] All those who "abide" [*live, move and have their being*] in a deep revelation of the fact [*Spiritual Reality*] that they are the righteousness of God, in Christ, gain a continually deeper revelation of the fact that ANY form of "self-righteousness" is an enemy to the walk of faith and Love.

**"self-righteousness"** - confidence in one's "own" righteousness [*goodness {in this case, apart from the "finished work" of Christ}*], especially when smugly moralistic and intolerant of others; pride in one's own virtues;

.... "He [Jesus] began saying to His disciples first of all, 'Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known'".... Luke 12:1a-2 NASB

.... "But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, pretenders [*hypocrites*]! For you shut the kingdom of heaven in men's faces; for you neither enter yourselves, nor do you allow those who are about to go in to do so".... Matthew 23:13 *The Amplified Translation*

.... "But seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [*the way of righteousness*]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB

.... "He [the Father] made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB

[6140] A true "patriot" operates from their relationship with Me in Christ [*in the Kingdom*] - with a view to carrying out the mandate I have proclaimed [*decreed*] over any given nation.

**"decree"** - a formal and authoritative order, especially one having the force of law [*in this case, one of the eternal purposes of God, by which events are foreordained*];

**"patriot"** - a person who loves, supports, and defends his or her country and its interests with devotion; a person who regards himself or herself as a defender, especially of individual rights, against presumed interference by the federal government; One who loves their country, and zealously supports its authority and interests [*in this case, God's highest Will and purpose*].

.... "Righteousness exalts a nation".... Proverbs 14:34a NASB

.... "Evil men do not understand justice, but those who seek the LORD understand all things".... Proverbs 28:5 NASB

.... "When justice is done, it is a joy to the righteous (the upright, in right standing with God), but to the evildoers it is dismay, calamity, and ruin"... Proverbs 21:15 *The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Righteousness and justice are the foundation of Your throne; Lovingkindness and truth go before You. How blessed are the people who know the joyful sound! O LORD, they walk in the light of Your countenance. In Your name they rejoice all the day, And by Your righteousness they are exalted".... Psalm 89:14-16 NASB*

[6141] "Maintain" a true "spiritual focus".

**"maintain"** - to continue or retain; keep in existence;

*Latin: "manu" [hand] + "tenere" [hold] lit. "to hold [or grasp] in one's hand" [in this case, heart, spirit, inner man];*

**"grasp"** - to seize upon; hold firmly;

**"true"** - faithful to fact or reality, not false; genuine; faithful, loyal, steadfast; conforming to an existing standard type or pattern; exact;

.... *"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6142] It is those who put their expectation [*faith and trust*] in "flesh and blood" before Me [*My Word*] through whatever means [*emotional attachment, idolatry etc*] who are prone to misuse [*abuse*] others from a place of their own hardness [*darkness*] of heart.

**"prone"** - having a natural inclination or tendency;

**"misuse"** - wrong or improper use; misapplication; bad or abusive treatment;

.... *"Woe to those who call evil good, and good evil; Who substitute darkness for light and light for darkness; Who substitute bitter for sweet and sweet for bitter! Woe to those who are wise in their own eyes and clever in their own sight!".... Isaiah 5:20-21 NASB*

.... *"Take care, brethren, that there not be in any one of you an evil, unbelieving heart that falls away from the living God. But encourage one another day after day, as long as it is still called "Today," so that none of you will be hardened by the deceitfulness of sin".... Hebrews 3:12-13 NASB*

.... *"Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation*

[6143] The "craziness" that is consuming the "world" and its systems to an ever increasing degree with each passing day is the spontaneous fruit of a "logic and reason" that is based upon "irrational" thought and the spiritual darkness abiding [*dwelling*] in the hearts of those who do not know Me.

**"crazy"** - disordered in mind; insane; demented; maniacal;

**"insane"** - of unsound mind;

*Latin: "in"* - not + **"sanus"** - whole;

**'irrational'** - without or deprived of normal mental clarity or sound judgment [*in this case, the Word of God*].

*...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

*...."we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."do not follow the customs of the present age, but be transformed by the entire renewal of your minds, so that you may learn by experience what God's will is--that will which is good and beautiful and perfect".... Romans 12:2 The Weymouth Translation*

[6144] Many will see [*My Goodness and great Favor upon your life*] and they will come into the place of a great reverence for, and trust in, Me..

*...."Many will see and fear [reverence] and will trust in the LORD".... Psalm 40:3b NASB*

[6145] The continual "entertaining" of self-will is to court disqualification from future Kingdom-service;

**"entertain"** - to amuse; divert; to take into consideration; to keep or bear in mind;

**"disqualify"** - render unfit;

*...."seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

*...."For many are called, but few are [found fit enough to be] chosen".... Matthew 22:14 NASB*

.... "But Jesus said to him, 'No one, after putting his hand to the plow and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God'".... Luke 9:62 NASB

[6146] As one approaches Me in faith and humility [*trust*] it is certain that I will be enabled to "displace" by the Word of My Power ALL that the Enemy has established in their lives - a supernatural displacement that will catapult them into the fulness of the perfect liberty that is ALREADY theirs in Christ. For indeed, there is NOTHING apart from Me that can remain standing when confronted by the Word of My Power!

**"displace"** - to take the place of; replace; supplant; the displacing in space of one mass by another [*in this case, the Glory [Love] of God {the Light and Power of God's Word} displacing all that which had been established by the Enemy {in darkness}*];

.... "And He [Jesus] is the radiance of His [the Father's] glory and the exact representation of His [the Father's] nature, and upholds ALL things by the word of His power".... Hebrews 1:3 NASB

.... "The LORD by wisdom founded the earth, By understanding He established the heavens".... Proverbs 3:19 NASB

.... "Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[6147] A positive [*righteous*] confession consists of words that are aligned perfectly with a revelation of My Heart and Will [*keeping one properly focused*] - and, when practiced on an ongoing basis, it [*a constant righteous confession*] shall keep and empower one on the "narrow path" to the "fulness" of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**"positive confession"** - to acknowledge that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

.... "But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB

.... "Therefore, holy brethren, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of our confession".... Hebrews 3:1 NASB

Whereas, an ongoing confession of words that align themselves with the lies of the Enemy will lead one further and further out onto the "broad path" in ways that "seem" right but, in reality, are moving that one further and further from their precious Kingdom-destiny, in Christ.

**"negative confession"** - words and actions that align themselves with the fear-filled lies and darkened wisdom of the Evil One;

....*"There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death"....*  
*Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

....*"A man's belly [spirit, inner man] shall be satisfied with [be full of] the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase [revenue] of his lips shall he be filled [to overflowing]"....*  
*Proverbs 18:20 NASB*

**"revenue"** - something that yields a regular [consistent] return [in this case, the fruit of what is in "superabundance" {light - darkness, faith - fear etc.} in one's spirit]

## **FOR**

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]"....* *Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

[6148] Forgiveness is the spontaneous fruit of the "divine love" abiding in one's heart.

....*"the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] who was given to us"....*  
*Romans 5:5 NASB*

....*"[Now having received the Holy Spirit {Who is the Spirit of Love}, and being led and directed by Him] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven [released]; if you retain the sins of anyone, they [the effects of that sin] are retained [both in your life and in their life]"....*  
*John 20:23 The Amplified Translation*

[6149] The Truth is not defined by "facts" - regardless of how accurate they might be as far as the "temporal realm" goes. The Truth is defined as that which is in perfect alignment with a revelation of My Word, alone!

....*"Your righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and Your law [Word] is truth.*  
*Psalm 119:142 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"....* 2  
*Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*



[6150] Too much focus upon the "events" happening in the world tends to "obscure" *[to a great degree]* "spiritual reality" *[My perfect purpose and Plan]*.

**"obscure"** - not clear or distinct to the senses; difficult to discern; not readily discovered; hidden; remote; to make vague; to cover or darken so as to make dim, indistinct;

....*"Wisdom is in the presence of the one who has understanding, but the eyes of a fool are on the ends of the earth".... Proverbs 17:24 NASB*

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up [past tense] together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[6151] The maintaining of fear *[pride/hatred]* is a "certain catalyst" for the spirits of unforgiveness *[offense, resentment, bitterness etc.]* to actively work in one's heart *[spirit and soul {mind, will, emotions}]*.

....*"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

....*"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [a revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS [displaces] every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6152] As one sets themselves to be continually strengthened *[quickened]* with My Power *[through My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Love]* in their spirit *[inner man]* THEN shall their true identity in Christ be established - thus, ultimately, every last ground of fear, unbelief, mistrust etc. will be "displaced" and they will be filled up to all of My Fullness.

**"displace"** - to take the place of; replace; supplant; the displacing in space of one mass by another *[in this case, the Glory [Love] of God {the Light and Power of God's Word} displacing all that which had been established by the Enemy {in darkness}]*;

....*"For this reason I bow my knees before the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name, that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to*

*be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up to all the fullness of God".... Ephesians 3:14-19 NASB*

[6153] It is righteous [wholesome] words [words spoken that align themselves with a revelation of My Word/Will] that "activate" the law [principle] of faith - which is the law of the New Covenant.

*...."For the promise to Abraham or to his descendants that he would be heir of the world was not through the Law, but through the righteousness of faith".... Romans 4:13 NASB*

*...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."holy brethren, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of our confession".... Hebrews 3:1 NASB*

[6154] As My children gain more and more revelation of My Word it is of the utmost importance for them to be very alert and very aware of the workings of the Enemy as he "attempts" to move them from "revelation" [divine Wisdom] to a place of self-exaltation [self-righteousness] through that revelation - and, thus, "reciprocally" the law [principle] of fear [sin and death] is put in motion by words that align themselves with the lying and fear-filled thought of the Enemy.

**"reciprocally"** - in an opposite or inverse relation or proportion;

*...."[mere] knowledge causes people to be puffed up (to bear themselves loftily and be proud), but love (affection and goodwill and benevolence) edifies and builds up and encourages one to grow [to his full stature]".... 1 Corinthians 8:1 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Be not [morbidly exacting and externally] righteous overmuch, neither strive to make yourself [pretentiously appear] overwise - why should you [get puffed up and] destroy yourself [with presumptuous self-sufficiency]?".... Ecclesiastes 7:16 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[6155] The place of "extreme closeness" to Me is the place of extreme joy [*rapture*] and peace.

**"rapture"** - ecstatic joy or delight;

.... *"You will make known to me the path of life; In Your presence is fullness of joy; In Your right hand there are pleasures forever".... Psalm 16:11] NASB*

.... *"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [dwell] with him".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[6156] In this hour, vast multitudes will have "ample" opportunity to "awaken" to Spiritual Reality - and the absolute truths found in My Word.

**"ample"** - fully sufficient or more than adequate for the purpose or needs; plentiful; enough; of sufficient or abundant measure;

**"stillness"** - remaining in place or at rest; free from sound or noise [*in this case, the "noisy distractions" of the world*]; free from turbulence or commotion; peaceful; tranquil; calm;

.... *"Be still, [in a certain and steadfast trust] and know that I [am] God".... Psalms 46:10 NASB*

.... *"For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

[6157] It is those who set themselves [*dwell*] in My Presence [on an ongoing basis] whose true identity [*in Christ*] is established in the depths of their being - and it is these very same ones that the "wealth transfer" will overtake. For it is ONLY as one comes to abide in their "true Identity" that they will be found accessing the necessary Grace and Wisdom to handle the extreme Kingdom-wealth [*prosperity*] that comes into their hands - and use it with "pin-point accuracy" to fulfil [*both individually and corporately*] each and every last detail of My Plan for the final hour, perfectly.

.... *"the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:22 NASB*

.... *"Her gain and her harlot's wages will be set apart to the LORD; it will not be or hoarded, but her gain will become sufficient food and choice attire for those who dwell in the presence of the LORD".... Isaiah 23:18 NASB*

.... *"But you shall remember the LORD your God, for it is He who is giving you power to*

*make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant which He swore to your fathers, as it is this day".... Deuteronomy 8:18 NASB*

*...."For in Him [Christ - the Word of God] we live and move and have our being [entire existence]".... Acts 17:28a The Amplified Translation*

[6158] For one to be found "abiding" in the paths of righteousness they must exercise a holy caution with every word they speak and every action they take. For if one speaks or acts on even a revelation of My Word - if they do so apart from the unction of the Holy Spirit to ANY degree then it is certain that they have slipped into a form of self-righteousness - and, thus, that which they impart is not life [*or Grace*] but, rather, death [*pride, darkness, fear, confusion, unbelief etc.*].

This is an absolute truth that many in positions of "ministry" [*delegated authority*] have failed to adhere to and, thus they are used by the Enemy to sustain that which he has established in not only the lives of those being ministered to but also the life of the one "ministering" apart from My Spirit.

Truly I say to you, in this hour, perfect liberty shall reign and the true delegated authorities will release the absolute Truth of My Word in GREAT power - setting vast multitudes free to enter into My Kingdom, and the fullness thereof.

**"adhere"** - to follow closely or without deviation;

*Latin: "ad" - to + "haerere" - to stick;*

*...."In the way of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.] can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

*...."I tell you that every careless [idle, useless, non-faith producing] word that people speak, they shall give an accounting for it in the day of judgment. For by [in accordance with] your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned".... Matthew 12:36-37 NASB*

[6159] When one is rooted and grounded [*established*] in My Love THEN it is certain that one of the chief manifestations will be that when "certain ones" cross their path [*those who are seeking freedom on any level*] they will clearly perceive that there is NO "malice" in their heart [*spirit*] against them - and this, in itself, will produce great results. For so many are bound by the fear of rejection but divine Love NEVER rejects.

**"reject"** - to refuse to accept; recognize; to refuse to grant; deny; repel;

Latin: "re" - back + "jacere" - to throw;

...."*Now judgment is upon this world; now the ruler of this world will be cast out. And I, if I am lifted up from the earth, will draw all men to Myself*".... John 12:31-32 NASB

[6160] One of the spontaneous fruit of a "critical spirit" is that it releases a "spirit of rejection" into a person's life [*spirit*] - IF adhered [*held*] to by the one it is released against.

"adhered to" - hold closely or firmly [*in this case, receive into their spirit as "fact" or "truth"*];

Latin: "adhaerere" - "ad" - to + "haerere" - to stick, cling;

...."*The Jews answered Him, 'Are we not right when we say you are a Samaritan and that you have a demon [that You are under the power of an evil spirit]?' Jesus answered, 'I am not possessed by a demon. On the contrary, I honor and reverence My Father and you dishonor [despise, vilify, and scorn] Me. However, I am not in search of honor for Myself. [I do not seek and am not aiming for My own glory.] There is One Who [looks after that; He] seeks [My glory], and He is the Judge*".... John 8:48-50 The Amplified Translation

...."*But to me it is a very small thing that I may be examined by you, or by any human court; in fact, I do not even examine myself. For I am conscious of nothing against myself, yet I am not by this acquitted; but the one who examines me is the Lord. Therefore do not go on passing judgment before the time, but wait until the Lord comes who will both bring to light the things hidden in the darkness and disclose the motives of men's hearts; and then each man's praise will come to him from God*".... 1 Corinthians 4:3-5 NASB

[6161] Godly counsel and divine reproof [*received in the "inner chamber"*] are the catalyst [*on an ongoing basis*] to the release of Wisdom and spiritual understanding in one's inner man [*spirit*].

...."*Listen to counsel and accept discipline, that you may be wise the rest of your days*".... Proverbs 19:20 NASB

[6162] The spiritual reality of Heaven is about to pierce the ever increasing darkness of the world and its systems - leading vast multitudes not only into the New Birth but also into the whole-hearted pursuit of Me [*and My Word*] with a fiery passion.

...."*Arise, shine; for your light has come, and the glory of the LORD has risen upon you. For behold, darkness will cover the earth and deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you and His glory will appear upon you. Nations will come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising*".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB

[6163] Facts and "feelings" bow to a "revelation" of My absolute Truth when that revelation is adhered [*held*] to - through a steadfast proclamation of words and actions that align themselves

with it [the revelation].

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6164] There is Grace for trust. In other words, as one appropriates [by faith] Grace to trust Me [My Word] in ALL things then it shall SURELY come to pass. It is never a matter of one trusting Me in their "own" understanding but, rather, by the appropriation of My Grace [divine empowerment and ability] in ALL things.

**"reliant"** - confident in or upon; trustful;

....*"God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB*

....*"Trust in Him at all times, O people; Pour out your heart before Him; God is a refuge for us. Selah".... Psalm 62:8 NASB*

....*'The secret [of the sweet, satisfying companionship] of the Lord have they who fear (revere and worship) Him, and He will show them His covenant and reveal to them its [deep, inner] meaning. [John 7:17; 15:15.]".... Psalms 25:14 The Amplified Translation*

....*"O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

[6165] Many fall into the grasp of self-righteousness because they have FORGOTTEN that but for My Grace working in their lives they would still be walking the same path as those they judge [accuse] in their self-righteousness. Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for My children to continually guard their heart [spirit man] with ALL diligence for it is ONLY in this way that they will REMEMBER.

**"accuse"** - to find fault with;

*Latin: "accusare"* - to charge with a crime;

.... *"Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [superficially and by appearances]; but judge fairly and righteously".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge [unrighteously] are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

[6166] This is a time of great "resurgence" for you, My beloved ones;

**"resurgence"** - to rise again;

*Latin: "re" - again + "sugere" - to rise;*

.... *"Arise, shine; for your light has come, and the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD has risen upon you. For behold, darkness will cover the earth and deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you and His Glory [manifested Presence] will appear upon you. Nations will come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB*

[6167] One of the spontaneous fruit of My absolute Truth being revealed to one's heart [spirit] is "simplification" - and My divine order on every level.

**"simplify"** - to make less complex or less complicated [non-confusing];

.... *"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"God is not the author of confusion".... 1 Corinthians 14:33 KJV*

[6168] The "law [principle] of displacement" is put into effect as My children maintain a perfect focus upon My Word [and the ever increasing revelation in their heart {spirit}] - ultimately leading them into the fullness of the perfect liberty [in every aspect of life and ministry] that is ALREADY theirs, in Christ.

**"displace"** - to take the place of; replace; supplant; the displacing in space of one mass by another [in this case, the Glory [Love] of God {the Light and Power of God's Word} displacing all that which had been established by the Enemy {in darkness}];

.... "For this reason I bow my knees before the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name, that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up to all the fullness of God".... Ephesians 3:14-19 NASB

.... "Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

.... "let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

[6169] As one continually allows the law [principle] of displacement to work in their lives it is certain that they will be continually cleansed from ALL defilement of flesh and spirit - thereby, allowing them to walk not only in a place of extreme closeness to Me but, from that place of extreme closeness, go forth and do mighty exploits for the Kingdom and its advancement.

**"displace"** - to take the place of; replace; supplant; the displacing in space of one mass by another [in this case, the Glory [Love] of God {the Light and Power of God's Word} displacing all that which had been established by the Enemy {in darkness}];

.... "Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

.... "the people that know their God shall be strong, and do exploits".... Daniel 11:32 ASV

.... "For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV

## **THEREFORE**

.... "having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[6170] Let my people clearly understand that ANY word spoken or action taken "motivated" [compelled] by a "spirit of self-righteousness" is sin! For it is ONLY from a position of faith and the "finished work" of My Dear Son [the Word of God] that one will be found walking on the paths of righteousness - paths wherein ANY form of self-righteousness is seen to be the E[en]emy.



...*"Your Word is a lamp to my feet and a light to my path".... Psalm 119:105 NASB*

....*"He [the Father] restores my soul; He guides me in paths of righteousness for His name's sake".... Psalms 23:3 Literal Translation*

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[6171] The spirits of unbelief work through a "blatant" selfishness [*self-focus*] in the ones being used - and, thus, it is of the utmost importance that My children are rooted and grounded in Love so that their spirit [*heart*] is established in such a way that they will be continually empowered to resist the "gravitational pull" [*spiritually speaking*] of not only the spirits of unbelief but of every other evil spirit the Enemy attempts to use against them.

**"blatant"** - brazenly obvious; flagrant;

*Latin: "flagrere" - to blaze, burn;*

....*"No weapon that is formed against you will prosper; And every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn [righteously judge {convict}] them through your continued faith and love]. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their vindication is from Me," declares the LORD".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB*

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[6172] There are no "gray" areas in the Kingdom - for in the sphere of the Kingdom the absolute Truth of My Word is the only "standard".

**"gray area"** - indeterminate territory; undefined position;

**absolute Truth** - conformity to the higher Reality of God's Word;

....*"Your word is truth".... John 17:17 NASB*

....*"I [Jesus] am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to the Father but through Me".... John 14:6 NASB*

.... *"Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

[6173] I have raised up a passionate people in this land - a people who will be vessels of My holy Fire from now until the end of the age [*Church dispensation*].

.... *"Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God has shone forth. May our God come and not keep silence; Fire devours before Him, and it is very tempestuous around Him".... Psalm 50:2-3 NASB*

.... *"Therefore, since we receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken, let us show gratitude, by which we may offer to God an acceptable service with reverence and awe; for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:28-29 NASB*

[6174] One cannot minister the absolute Truth of My Word from a position of "self-righteousness" - and the self-focus and self-agenda that is its continual focus.

.... *"seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

[6175] Absolute Truth is never popular in a "gray" [*darkened*] world [*area*].

**"gray area"** - indeterminate territory, undefined position, neither here nor there;

.... *"If you were of the world, the world would love its own; but because you are not of the world, but I chose you out of the world, because of this the world hates you. Remember the word that I said to you, 'A slave is not greater than his master.' If they persecuted Me [absolute Truth], they will also persecute you; if they kept My word, they will keep yours also".... John 15:19-21 NASB*

[6176] One releases the Kingdom [*of Heaven*] within [*and the forces thereof - Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness, Wisdom etc.*] through the continual speaking of righteous words. One releases the kingdom of darkness [*and the forces thereof - fear, pride, hatred, deceit etc.*] through the continual speaking of unrighteous [*unwholesome. lying*] words.

.... *"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom,*

*Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

*...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}];*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you"....  
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

## **AND**

*...."lie not against the truth".... James 3:14b KJV*

**"lie"** - the uttering of an untruth;

**"untruth"** - the state or character of being untrue. want of veracity; divergence from truth; .a statement, fact, etc, that is not true *[in this case, any word or action that aligns itself {in fear and/or pride} with the lower reality of sense-knowledge and perception - and, thus, denies the higher Reality of God's Word];*

[6177] There is a "correlation" between the words on one's lips and that which they trust in. For one trusts *[that which they trust in]* with their words *[and corresponding actions]*.

**"correlation"** - mutual relation of two or more things, parts, etc.

*...."Incline your ear and hear the words of the wise, and apply your mind to my knowledge; For it will be pleasant if you keep them within you, That they may be ready on your lips. So that your trust may be in the LORD, I have taught you today, even you".... Proverbs 22:17-19a NASB*

[6178] The "forces" of the Kingdom are "irresistible" and this is precisely why My children need to gain a revelation of each and every aspect of their precious Covenant with Me, in Christ. For, in this way, they will be an irresistible force in the earth on a continual basis - putting the Enemy and his forces to flight at every turn.

**"irresistible"** - not resistible; incapable of being resisted or withstood;

*...."Who is the man who fears [reverences] the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear [reverence] Him, and He will make them know His covenant".... Psalms 25:12-14 NASB*

[6179] If Satan is the "father of lies", which he is, THEN I could be termed the "Father of

absolute Truth".

....*"You are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth because there is NO truth in him. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own nature, for he is a liar and te father of lies"....*  
*John 8:44 NASB*

[6180] The Enemy has NO defense against an *[absolute]* faith flowing through a pure heart *[spirit]*.

....*"we are not ignorant of his [Satan's] wiles and intentions"....* 2 Corinthians 2:11b *The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"Submit...to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will] and he will flee from you"....*  
*James 4:7 NASB*

....*"beloved, if our consciences (our hearts) do not accuse us [if they do not make us feel guilty and condemn us], we have confidence (complete assurance and boldness) before God, And we receive from Him whatever we ask, because we [watchfully] obey His orders [observe His suggestions and injunctions, follow His plan for us] and [habitually] practice what is pleasing to Him"....* 1 John 3:21-22 *The Amplified Translation*

....*"Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God"....* Matthew 5:8 *NASB*

[6181] Many aspects of the "evangelistic" efforts - particularly of the "western" church at large - have been "tinged" by a spirit of self-righteousness *[self-exaltation]* and, thus, they restrict the flow and power of My Love - a flow and power of My Goodness *[true Nature and Character]* that would SURELY bring those I lead them to into true relationship with Me.

....*"Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter. Many will say to Me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name cast out demons, and in Your name perform many miracles?' And then I will declare to them, 'I never knew you [you were not authorized by Me in the secret place of My Father's Presence]; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness'"....* Matthew 7:21-23 *NASB*, and the deep revelation of Spiritual Reality *[My Word, the "finished work" of My Dear Son and the power of My Spirit {Who is the Spirit of Love} to divinely restore them in every way]* that is the spontaneous fruit of it.

....*"And He [Jesus] said to them, "Go into all the world and preach the gospel to all creation. "He who has believed and has been baptized shall be saved; but he who has disbelieved*

*shall be condemned. "These signs will accompany those who have believed [act upon God's Word]: in My Name they will cast out demons, they will speak with new tongues; they will pick up serpents, and if they drink any deadly poison, it will not hurt them; they will lay hands on the sick, and they will recover".... Mark 16:15-18 NASB*

[6182] There are people in the church at large who are "prophesying" out of a "spirit of control" and, thus, they [potentially] influence the "destinies" of My people, negatively. In other words, when the words they speak are adhered to it will lead people away from the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ, and into a form of "religious darkness".

*...."Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter. Many will say to Me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name cast out demons, and in Your name perform many miracles?' And then I will declare to them, 'I never knew you [you were not authorized by Me in the secret place of My Father's Presence]; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness'".... Matthew 7:21-23 NASB*

[6183] The continual dependence upon "sense knowledge" and perception by one hinders their ability to both discern and walk in the realm of the "spirit".

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" *the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

*...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, [in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}].... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6184] A revelation of Absolute Truth entering into one's heart [spirit] will obliterate trauma in ANY [all] of its forms from the inside out.

**"obliterate"** - to remove or destroy all traces of; do away with; destroy completely;

**"trauma"** - a severely disturbing experience that leads to lasting psychological or emotional impairment; wounds that result from sudden physical injury or violence;

.... *"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[6185] Cultivate a "spirit" of thanksgiving and praise.

**"cultivate"** - to promote or improve the growth of something by diligent labor and attention; to develop through training; refine;

.... *"The LORD is my strength and my shield; My heart [spirit] trusts in Him, and I am helped; Therefore my heart [spirit] exults, and with my song I shall thank Him".... Psalm 28:7 NASB*

.... *"I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart; I will tell of all Your wonders. I will be glad and exult in You; I will sing praise to Your name, O Most High".... Psalm 9:1-2 NASB*

.... *"Let us come before His presence with thanksgiving, Let us shout joyfully to Him with psalms. For the LORD is a great God and a great King above all gods".... Psalm 95:2-3 NASB*

[6186] Many of My children are far more proficient in fixing their eyes on what the Devil has done *[and is attempting to do in their lives]* than I have DONE! Truly I say to you, where one's gaze is fixed is the key to their "identity". Will they be found identifying with the lies of the Enemy or will they find their true identity in ALL that I am?

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

.... *"by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

.... *"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... *"But every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... *put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

.... *"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

[6187] All forms of "intrusion" [*presumptuous words and actions*] are soulish in nature.

**"intrusion"** - to [*selfishly*] thrust oneself or force in without permission or welcome [*in this case, in one's own strength and understanding*];

....*"I wait for the LORD, my soul does wait, and in His word do I hope".... Psalm 130:5*  
NASB

....*"They quickly forgot His works; They did not wait for His counsel".... Psalm 106:13*  
NASB

[6188] Trust works [*is activated and energized*] by [*the exercising of*] faith [*in God's Word*] - and faith works [*is activated and energized*] by Love.

....*"When I am afraid, I will put my trust in You".... Psalm 56:3 NASB*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6*  
*The Amplified Translation*

[6189] Tell My people to begin to diligently pay attention to "detail".

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

**"detail"** - attention to or treatment of a subject in individual or minute parts;

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}];*

....*"He who is faithful [obedient] in a very little thing is faithful [obedient] also in much; and he who is unrighteous [disobedient] in a very little thing is unrighteous [disobedient] also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*

[6190] The one who knows Me and sees Me most clearly [*with the eyes of their faith, spirit*] is the one who loves Me most dearly.

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[6191] A "counselor of peace" is one who continually ministers the absolute Truth of My Word concerning Spiritual Reality and, indeed, every aspect of my Glorious plan of Redemption that has ALREADY been accomplished for mankind. The fruit of those who are "counselors of peace" is a great and abiding joy.

....*"Deceit is in the heart of those who devise evil, but counselors of peace have joy"....*  
*Proverbs 12:20b NASB*

[6192] The spirit of man is as a "field". Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for one to NOT allow any seed of doubt, fear or unbelief to be planted there *[through words spoken by themselves {or heard from an outside source} that are "contrary" and therefore, in disalignment with a revelation of My Word/Will]*. Rather, let each and every one of My precious children be found continually sowing the seeds of righteousness, love and faith that will establish their heart *[spirit]* in absolute Truth - the exercising of which will SURELY turn back the Enemy in this hour, and bring the blessings of Heaven *[the Kingdom]* down *[as a flood]* on every front.

**"field"** - an expanse of open or cleared ground, especially a piece of land suitable or used for pasture or tillage;

....*"He presented another parable to them, saying, "The kingdom of heaven is like a mustard seed, which a man took and sowed in his field; and this is smaller than all [other] seeds, but when it is full grown, it is larger than the garden plants and becomes a tree, so that THE BIRDS OF THE AIR come and NEST IN ITS BRANCHES"....* Matthew 13:31-32 NASB

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]"....* 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}];"*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you"....*  
*Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

## **AND**

....*"lie not against the truth"....* James 3:14b KJV

**"lie"** - the uttering of an untruth;

**"untruth"** - the state or character of being untrue. want of veracity; divergence from truth; .a



statement, fact, etc, that is not true *[in this case, any word or action that aligns itself {in fear and/or pride} with the lower reality of sense-knowledge and perception - and, thus, denies the higher Reality of God's Word];*

[6193] There is, indeed, "nothing new under the sun" but IN My dear Son EVERYTHING is made new *[renewed]* - Eternally

**"new"** - of a kind now existing or appearing for the first time;

*...."That which has been is that which will be, and that which has been done is that which will be done. So there is nothing new under the sun".... Ecclesiastes 1:9 NASB*

*...."Therefore if any person is [ingrafted] in Christ [the Messiah] he is a new creation [a new creature altogether]; the old [previous moral and spiritual condition] has passed away. Behold, the fresh and new has come!".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Behold, the former things have come to pass, now I declare new things; Before they spring forth I proclaim them to you".... Isaiah 42:9 NASB*

*...."Behold, I will do something new, now it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway in the wilderness, rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:19 NASB*

[6194] There is ALWAYS a self-serving purpose behind "fault-finding".

**"fault"** - a defect or imperfection;

**"fault-finding"** - the act of pointing out faults, especially faults of a petty nature; carping; tending to find fault; disposed to complain or object;

**"accuse"** - to find fault with;

*Latin: "accusare"* - to charge with a crime;

*...."Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [superficially and by appearances]; but judge fairly and righteously".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge [unrighteously] are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation*

[6195] Thanksgiving is the purest form of "acknowledgment" - and praise is the spontaneous fruit of an absolute faith and trust in Me *[in My Word]*.

**"acknowledge"** - recognize the existence and authority of [*in this case, the true Nature and Character of the Father and His Word*]; to show or express appreciation or gratitude for;

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"He who offers a sacrifice of thanksgiving honors Me; And to him who orders his way aright I shall show the salvation of God".... Psalm 50:23 NASB*

....*" It is good to give thanks to the LORD and to sing praises to Your name, O Most High; To declare Your lovingkindness in the morning and Your faithfulness by night".... Psalm 92:1-2 NASB*

[6196] Trust in Me is an "integral" part of one's Love for Me - and My Trust in one is an "integral" part of My Love for them.

**"integral"** - existing as an essential constituent or characteristic

....*"Incline your ear and hear the words of the wise, and apply your mind to my knowledge; For it will be pleasant if you keep them within you, that they may be ready on your lips. So that your trust may be in the LORD".... Proverbs 22:17-19a NASB*

....*"Trust in Him at all times, O people; Pour out your heart before Him; God is a refuge for us. Selah".... Psalm 62:8 NASB*

....*"O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

[6197] All true authority and leadership is both established in - and proceeds forth - from My Throne Room.

....*"Righteousness and justice are the foundation of Your Throne [Rulership]"... Psalm 89:14a NASB*

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up [past tense] together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

[6198] Continual thanksgiving is a certain catalyst that will keep one from wandering into the "land of forgetfulness" - and continual praise [*righteous proclamation*] lifts one up above the various "thought-processes" [*mind-sets*] that the Enemy attempts to establish in one's thought-life.

.... *"Will Your wonders be made known in the darkness? And Your righteousness [faithfulness to His gracious promises] in the land of forgetfulness?".... Psalm 88:12 NASB*

.... *"praise and give thanks, as prescribed by David, the man of God".... Nehemiah 12:24 NASB*

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[6199] The one who "makes haste" with their words will, ultimately, make haste with their feet [*presumptuously*].

**"haste"** - unnecessarily quick action; thoughtless, rash, or undue speed:

.... *"The heart of the righteous ponders how to answer, but the mouth of the wicked pours out evil things".... Proverbs 15:28 NASB*

.... *"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[6200] Fear and intimidation tactics do not work on the one whose deepest heart desire is the pursuit of absolute Truth above ALL else. For ALL fear and intimidation tactics attempted by those who walk in false authority [on any level] are based on lies [propaganda] - lies that are superceded at every turn by the absolute Truth of My Word "abiding" in superabundance in the heart [inner man, spirit] of those who truly love Me.

.... *"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

.... *"But even if you should suffer for the sake of righteousness, you are blessed. AND DO NOT FEAR THEIR INTIMIDATION, AND DO NOT BE TROUBLED".... 1 Peter 3:14 NASB*

[6201] Wilfully living for "self" in this final hour will lead to great tragedy [*widespread devastation*] on many fronts. In light of the "finished work" of My Beloved Son "all" tragedy is "unnecessary"!

.... *"Where there is no vision [no redemptive revelation of God], the people perish ".... Proverbs 29:18 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"My people are destroyed [perish] for lack of [revelation] knowledge".... Hosea 4:6*

NASB

[6202] Elevate and activate.

**"elevate"** - to move or raise to a higher place or position;

**"activate"** - to make active or capable of action;

*...."And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

*...."faith, if it does not have works (deeds and actions of obedience to back it up), by itself is destitute of power (inoperative, dead)".... James 2:17 The Amplified Translation*

*...."we walk by faith [which is activated and energized by Love], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

### **THE VISION OF THE LARGE "PLATFORMS"**

[6203] I saw many large "platforms" and I saw each one of them collapsing to such a point that they no longer existed.

The Father spoke to me and said:

All those who have "had" the platform [*stage*] in past decades, using them [*the various platforms*] to further the lies [*and agendas*] of the Enemy shall now come down - just as the "walls of Jericho" came down. For I have raised up a faithful and righteous people [*a justice-seeking people*] - and I will establish a platform[s] for them that will cause the absolute Truth of My Word to "reverberate" throughout the earth in this hour - as a "flood".

**"platform"** - the declared principles, aims, etc, of a political party, an organization, or an individual;

**"reverberate"** - to resound or re-echo; to be reflected [*as in the reflection of light or sound waves*];

*....The LORD said to Joshua, "See, I have given Jericho into your hand, with its king and the valiant warriors. "You shall march around the city, all the men of war circling the city once.*

*You shall do so for six days. "Also seven priests shall carry seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark; then on the seventh day you shall march around the city seven times, and the priests shall blow the trumpets. "It shall be that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when you hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city will fall down flat, and the people will go up every man straight ahead.... But Joshua commanded the people, saying, "You shall not shout nor let your voice be heard nor let a word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I tell you, 'Shout!' Then you shall shout!" Joshua 6:2-5, 10 NASB*

[6204] My Way is the Word and My Word is THE Way.

*...."In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things came into being through Him, and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being. In Him was life, and the life was the Light of men. The Light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend it. There came a man sent from God, whose name was John. He came as a witness, to testify about the Light, so that all might believe through him. He was not the Light, but he came to testify about the Light. There was the true Light which, coming into the world, enlightens every man".... John 1:1-9 NASB*

*...."Jesus said to him, "I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to [enters into the Will of] the Father [Spiritual Reality] but through Me".... John 14:6 NASB*

[6205] The only way for one to remove a "lie" of the Enemy from their "consciousness" - both inner and outer - is to replace [*displace*] that lie through the continual speaking [*proclaiming*] of words that are aligned with the absolute Truth of My Word and the Reality of Who I truly am [*My true Nature and Character*].

**"consciousness"** - a sense of one's personal or collective "identity", especially the complex of attitudes, beliefs, and sensitivities held by or considered characteristic of an individual or a group; awareness of something for what it is; internal knowledge;

*...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart [spirit, inner man]. For they are life to those who find them and health to all their body. Watch over your heart [spirit, inner man] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom etc.}];".... Proverbs 4:20-23 NASB*

.... "Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[6206] Truth [factual] begins the process of integration. The ongoing revelation of the Absolute Truth of My Word "entering into" one's heart [spirit, inner man] integrates fully [wholly].

**"integrate"** - to bring together into a whole [in this case, one's entire being {spirit, soul and body}]; unify;

*Latin:* **"integrare"** - to make whole; restore; renew;

.... "if then the Son may make you free, in reality ye shall be free".... John 8:36 Young's Literal Translation

.... "If you abide in My word [hold fast to My teachings and live in accordance with them], you are truly My disciples. And you will [SURELY] know [gain a revelation of] the {absolute} Truth, and [that revelation of] the {absolute} Truth will set you free".... John 8:31-32 The Amplified Translation

.... "we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[6207] As one's spirit [inner man] is enlarged through a continually deeper "understanding" of My Word THEN all that is apart from Me [and attempting to work in one's life] will, ultimately, be "displaced" [leaving "no trace"] - and this will provide a clear path for a perfect "integration" and wholeness [divine restoration].

**"trace"** - a surviving mark, sign, or evidence of the former existence, influence, or action of some agent or event; vestige;

.... "The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

[6208] Enlargement of heart [spirit] takes place through the continued "reception" [appropriation] of [spiritual] understanding.

....*"Give me understanding, that I may observe [see spiritually] Your law [the reality of Your Word] and keep it with all my heart".... Psalm 119:34 NASB*

....*"I shall run the way of Your commandments, for You will enlarge my heart [spirit]"..... Psalm 119:32 NASB*

....*"For this reason also, since the day we heard [of it,] we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please [Him] in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us [past tense] to the kingdom of His beloved Son".... Colossians 1:9-13 NASB*

[6209] The "inner chamber" [secret place of My Presence] is the key to the daily enlargement [expansion] of one's spirit [inner man].

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

....*"Your people will volunteer freely in the day of Your power; In holy array, from the womb of the dawn [the "inner chamber"]".... Psalms 110:3 NASB*

[6210] Abiding in "the place called Done" is walking in the highest form of NOW.

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

....*"NOW faith IS".... Hebrews 11:1 NASB*

....*"As it is written, I have made you the father of many nations. [He was appointed our father] in the sight of God in Whom he believed, Who gives life to the dead and speaks of the nonexistent things that [He has foretold and promised] as if they [already] existed".... Romans*

4:17 *The Amplified Translation*

[6211] The more one gains a deeper revelation of My Love so shall a "spirit of humility" [*a deep trust in and dependence upon Me*] rest heavily upon them - allowing My Grace to abound towards them continually in ALL that they say and do [*set their hand to in My Name*].

...."God is opposed to the proud[*self-reliant*], but gives Grace to the humble [*those who are reliant upon Him*]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB

...."Trust in Him at all times, O people; Pour out your heart before Him; God is a refuge for us. Selah".... Psalm 62:8 NASB

...."the love [*Wisdom, Truth, Grace*] of God [*the Father*] has been poured out within our hearts [*spirit, inner man*] through the Holy Spirit [*the Spirit of Love*] who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

[6212] One is found either leaning upon their "own" [*soulish*] understanding or My [*spiritual*] understanding in any given moment.

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [*into one's heart {spirit}*] give light [*revelation*]; their unfolding gives understanding [*discernment and comprehension*]".... Psalms 119:130 *The Amplified Translation*

...."A fool does not delight in understanding [*revelation, absolute Truth*], but only in revealing his own mind".... Proverbs 18:2 NASB

...."the LORD gives wisdom; From His mouth [*the words He has spoken*] come knowledge and understanding"..... Proverbs 2:6 NASB

...."Give me understanding, that I may observe [*see*] Your law [*the reality of Your Word*] and keep it with all my heart".... Psalm 119:34 NASB

...."The LORD by wisdom founded the earth, By understanding He established the heavens".... Proverbs 3:19 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

...."Forsake your folly and live, and proceed in the way of [*spiritual*] understanding".... Proverbs 9:6 NASB

**"folly"** - the state or quality of being foolish; lack of understanding or sense; a foolish action, practice, idea, etc.; a costly and foolish undertaking;

...."Trust in the LORD with ALL your heart and do not lean on your own understanding



*z[independent thought]. In ALL your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight. Do NOT be wise in your own eyes; Fear [reverence] the LORD and turn away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 NASB*

[6213] True Covenant "committal" and relationship is NEVER self-serving.

**"commit"** - to devote one's self unreservedly;

*...."A [true] friend loves [obeys God on another's behalf] at all times".... Proverbs 17:17 NASB*

[6214] Many of My children, those whom I have raised up as true delegated authorities in this final hour have been *[some for many years]* in a "microcosm" - a microcosm that has prepared them perfectly for all that I have ordained *[planned]* for them in this final hour of the Church age.

**"microcosm"** - a little world; a pattern or environment one experiences as a precursor to the fullness of the model;

**"model"** - an object usually in miniature - and often built according to scale that represents something to be made or something already existing; a pattern, example or standard that may be used for imitation or comparison;

*...."Now may the God of peace Himself sanctify you entirely; and may your spirit and soul and body be preserved complete, without blame at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. Faithful is He who calls you, and He also will bring it to pass".... 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24 NASB*

[6215] "Faithfulness", in the natural, is at best "transient".

**"faithfulness"** - being true to one's word, promises, vows; steady in allegiance or affection; loyal; constant *[never changing in its intent]*; reliable; trustworthiness;

**"transient"** - not lasting, enduring or permanent; for a short time only; temporary;

*...."Trust in the LORD and do good; Dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness. Delight yourself in the LORD; And He will give you the desires of your heart. Commit your way to the LORD, trust also in Him, and He will do it".... Psalm 37:3-5 NASB*

[6216] The "force of righteousness" is released through words and actions that are perfectly aligned with the commandments and principles found in My Word. And, thus, a continued obedience in both word and deed releases a "continual flow" of the force of righteousness - and, indeed, all of the other forces of the Kingdom *[ Faith, Grace, Wisdom, Truth etc.]*.

*...."all Your commandments are righteousness".... Psalm 119:172 NASB*

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

[6217] Hatred is a "defiler" - and blinds one to Spiritual Reality!

**"hatred"** - extreme aversion or hostility to someone or something; intense dislike;

**"defile"** - to make foul or dirty; pollute; to tarnish or sully the brightness of [in this case, referring to the Enemy's attempt to afflict one's spirit {inner man}];

...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness, hatred}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

### **The Four Foundational Absolute Truths Of Spiritual Reality [the Kingdom]:**

- The Love of the Father;
- Jesus Christ - His "finished" work, and ALL that is encompassed in His holy Name [Lord of Lords and King of Kings];
- The "fullness" of the Ministry of the Holy Spirit;
- The great and effectual working and Power of the precious Blood of Jesus;

[6218] The revelation of absolute Truth that one "holds" [carries] in their heart [spirit, inner man] is the spontaneous fruit of their intimate fellowship with Me in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of My Presence].

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

...."He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ...."If anyone

loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

[6219] The maintenance of a "thankful heart" will, ultimately, manifest in a total [absolute] healing on one's life [spirit, soul and body]. For constant words and actions of thanksgiving and praise towards Me continually "release" the forces of the Kingdom [Faith, Grace, Wisdom, Truth, Righteousness etc.] in the core of one's being [inner man] - causing My divine Life and Light to not only "flood" their spirit [inner man] but, also, overflow into their soul [mind, will emotions] and body, effecting "wholeness" [on every level].

.... "Enter His gates with thanksgiving And His courts with praise. Give thanks to Him, bless His name".... Psalm 100:4 NASB

.... "I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart; I will tell of all Your wonders. I will be glad and exult in You; I will sing praise to Your name, O Most High".... Psalm 9:1-2 NASB

.... "O LORD my God, I will give thanks to You forever".... Psalm 30:12 NASB

.... "But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you".... Romans 8:11 KJV

[6220] A "maintained" unforgiveness will take one right out of the sphere of Spiritual Reality [apart from My Word - by their own choice] and bind them to the lower realm - a realm wherein death and darkness are free to attack [torment] the unforgiving heart.

.... "[Now having received the Holy Spirit {Who is the Spirit of Love}, and being led and directed by Him] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven [released]; if you retain the sins of anyone, they [the effects of that sin] are retained [both in your life and in their life]".... John 20:23 The Amplified Translation

[6221] Guarding one's heart with ALL diligence is the same as guarding one's mouth with ALL diligence and guarding one's mouth with ALL diligence is the same as guarding one's heart [spirit] with ALL diligence.

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

**"established"** - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt [in this case, that which is "written" [painted indelibly] on one's heart by the Holy Spirit];

.... "out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [spirit] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

## THEREFORE

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]"....*  
*Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

[6222] A perfect patience is the spontaneous fruit of an absolute faith and trust in Me in *[and for]* all things. Perfect patience "allows" Me to accomplish the fullness of My highest purpose in any given situation - both in the life of the one exercising a continued faith and patience and in the lives of all those they are interceding for.

....*"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises"....* Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

[6223] If one judges another's "performance" then, quite simply, it is because their own "performance" before Me is found lacking.

**"performance"** - achievement; works; conduct;

....*"Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [superficially and by appearances]; but judge [discern] fairly and righteously"....* John 7:24 *The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge [unrighteously] are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]"....* Romans 2:1 *The Amplified Translation*

[6224] A "seemingly impenetrable" stronghold is NO match for the "incorruptible" seed *[the absolute Truth]* of My Word.

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]"....* Psalms 119:130 *The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]"....* 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[6225] When there is a people in a land seeking truth and justice *[in a spirit of righteousness before Me]* THEN all lies and propaganda will, ultimately, not only be exposed but they will completely fail in their narrative *[agenda]*.

**"narrative"** - a story or account of events, experiences, or the like, whether true or fictitious;

....*"Righteousness exalts a nation".... Proverbs 14:34a NASB*

....*"Evil men do not understand justice, but those who seek the LORD understand all things".... Proverbs 28:5 NASB*

....*"When justice is done, it is a joy to the righteous (the upright, in right standing with God), but to the evildoers it is dismay, calamity, and ruin"... Proverbs 21:15 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For the LORD loves justice and does not forsake His godly ones; They are preserved forever".... Psalm 37:28a NASB*

[6226] Faith is a "spiritual law" [*spiritual principle*] and will work for WHOSOEVER aligns [*continually*] the words they speak and the actions they take with a revelation of My Word/Will.

....*"But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

....*"And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle, problem, infirmity etc.], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB*

....*"If you abide in [have living communion with] Me, and My words abide [dwell] in you [your heart], ask [demand, command] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB*

[6227] In this hour, the harder those in "authority" resist Me in their pride [*rebellion*] the harder they will fall in this hour. And fall they shall - as total exposure will overtake ALL those who have promoted [*furthered*] the cause of "antichrist doctrines" in every nation. Truly I say to you, they will be made a "sign and wonder" throughout the earth and this will result in a "holy fear" - such as has never been seen before in history.

....*"Raise a signal flag on a barren hilltop! Shout out! Beckon My armies to invade the gates of the nobles, for I have given orders to My consecrated ones. I have summoned My mighty heroes, those who rejoice in My triumph, that they may execute My anger.*

*Listen! A thunderous noise is heard on the mountain, like that of a massive multitude. Listen! Kingdoms are in an uproar; Nations are assembling together. The almighty Lord Yahweh is mustering an army for war. They are coming from a far away land, from the end of the heavens [horizon]. Here comes Yahweh with His instruments of judgement ready to ravage the entire land.*

*Wail, for the day of the Lord Yahweh is near! It will come with the destructive power of Shaddai. For this reason, every hand will go limp and every heart will melt. All the Babylonians will be seized with panic and pain, anguish will grip them like a woman in labor. They will look at one another with astonishment, and their faces will be flames of fire.*

*Behold! The day of the Lord is coming with pitiless fury and fierce anger. The land will be made desolate destroying the sinners who inhabit it.*

*vs. 11 .... "I will bring punishment to the world for its evil and the wicked for their sins. I shall shatter the arrogance of the proud and will humble the pride of the high and mighty..... therefore I will make the heavens shudder and the earth shake from its foundation because of the wrath of the Lord - Commander of angel armies, in the day of His fierce anger.*

*vs. 19 .... "God will overthrow Babylon, the jewel of kingdoms, the splendor and pride of the Babylonians exactly as He did to Sodom and Gomorrah. Babylon will never rise again.... Babylon's time is up, and her days are numbered!".... Isaiah 13 TPT*

[6228] One cannot enter into the "sphere" of My Kingdom when they seek their "own" way [*lean upon their "own" understanding*]. For in My Kingdom there is ONLY one Way - and that is My Word.

**"sphere"** - the place or environment within which a person or thing exists; a field of activity or operation;

**"the Kingdom"** - the "realm"[*sphere of existence*] wherein the "true" Christian life is lived out to its fullest; the sphere in which Jesus truly reigns as Lord in one's life; the position from which ALL true Kingdom-position and service begins and is maintained;

*...."Jesus said to him, "I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to [enters into the Will of] the Father [Spiritual Reality] but through Me".... John 14:6 NASB*

[6229] This is a time of great "release".

**"release"** - to free from confinement, bondage, obligation, pain, etc.; let go: to release a prisoner; to release someone from a debt; to free from anything that restrains, fastens, etc.;

*...."And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of the*

anointing".... Isaiah 10:27 The Amplified Translation

...."[You know of] Jesus of Nazareth, how God anointed Him with the Holy Spirit and with power, and [how] He went about doing good and healing all who were oppressed by the devil, for God was with Him".... Acts 10:38 NASB

...."The Spirit of the Lord [is] upon Me, because He has anointed Me [the Anointed One, the Messiah] to preach the good news (the Gospel) to the poor; He has sent Me to announce release to the captives and recovery of sight to the blind, to send forth as delivered those who are oppressed [who are downtrodden, bruised, crushed, and broken down by calamity], To proclaim the accepted and acceptable year of the Lord [the day when salvation and the free favors of God profusely abound]. [Isa. 61:1, 2.] Luke 4:18-19 The Amplified Translation

[6230] Did anyone ever notice that the first five letters of "insinuate" form the term "in sin"?

**"insinuate"** - to suggest by innuendo; hint; to introduce suddenly and gradually; to give sly and indirect intimations;

...."whatever does not originate and proceed from faith [which is activated and energized by divine Love] is sin".... Romans 14:23b The Amplified Translation

...."Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation

...."Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [superficially and by appearances]; but judge fairly and righteously".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation

[6231] Much of the "church" [up until this time] activates more "demonic activity" with their words than "angelic activity". Let it be CLEARLY understood that for one to [constantly] speak words that are "contrary" to My Word - and, thus are aligned in some way with the "lies" of the Enemy - open a portal [door in the spirit] that allows his schemes "free reign" in their life.

While words that continually conform to the "things above" [Spiritual Reality] open a portal [door in the spirit] that will empower them to walk under an "open Heaven" in their remaining time in the earth.

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

...."I call heaven and earth to witness against you today, that I have set before you life and death, the blessing and the curse. So choose life in order that you may live, you and your

*descendants, by loving the LORD your God, by obeying His voice, and by holding fast to Him; for this is your life and the length of your days, that you may live in the land which the LORD swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give them".... Deuteronomy 30:19-20 NASB*

*...."But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool? Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?".... Hebrews 1:13-14 KJV*

*...."Bless the LORD, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word. Bless ye the LORD, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure".... Psalm 103:20-21 NASB*

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect and words] on the things above [Spiritual Reality], not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

#### **The Four Foundational Absolute Truths Of Spiritual Reality [the Kingdom]:**

- The Love of the Father;
- Jesus Christ - His "finished" work, and ALL that is encompassed in His holy Name [*Lord of Lords and King of Kings*];
- The "fullness" of the Ministry of the Holy Spirit;
- The great and effectual working and Power of the precious Blood of Jesus;

[6232] "Opinions" [*mind-sets*] divide, if held to above My Word, and are the spontaneous fruit of the workings of the "spirit of the world" [*spirits of antichrist, spirits of Babylon etc.*].

**"opinion"** - a belief or judgment that rests on grounds insufficient to produce complete certainty [*in this case, a thought or mind-set rooted in the soul [mind, will emotions] - devoid of "revelation"*]; a personal view, attitude, or appraisal; a conclusion or judgement held with confidence but falling short of positive [*revelation*] knowledge; a prevailing sentiment; an evaluation;

*Latin: "opinare"* - to think;

*...."Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, so that we may know the things freely given to us by God"... 1 Corinthians 2:12 NASB*

[6233] True, spiritual, understanding is the spontaneous fruit of "revelation" - revelation born of



the working of My Spirit within one's recreated spirit.

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[6234] Many stubbornly hold to their "opinions" and, thus, they remain bound to sense-knowledge and perception - bound to the lower realm, and devoid of the revelation [Grace] necessary for them to enter into their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**"stubbornness"** - obstinate; fixed or set in purpose or opinion [*in this case in opposition to the Will of God - both for themselves and others*];

**"opinion"** - a belief or judgment that rests on grounds insufficient to produce complete certainty [*in this case, a thought or mind-set rooted in the soul [mind, will emotions] - devoid of "revelation"*]; a personal view, attitude, or appraisal; a conclusion or judgement held with confidence but falling short of positive [revelation] knowledge; a prevailing sentiment; an evaluation;

*Latin: "opinare" - to think;*

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6235] It always, ALWAYS, comes down [*in any given situation or circumstance*] to the "appropriation" of My Grace!

**"appropriate"** - to take to or for oneself; take possession of [*in this case, {by faith} the Grace and Wisdom {Word} of God*];

....*"Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the*

*throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB*

[6236] The "spirit of disgrace" [*humiliation, ashamedness*] works to keep one in a condition of shame and unworthiness - with a view to establishing a mind-set of being "out of favor" with Me. This is precisely why a revelation of My Grace [*and the necessity of appropriating it on a continual basis*] is the key to perfect liberty from ALL shame, self-condemnation and unworthiness.

*...."Fear not, for you will not be put to shame; And do not feel humiliated, for you will not be disgraced; But you will forget the shame of your youth".... Isaiah 54:4 NASB*

*...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord [Who is the Spirit of Grace, Love, Wisdom and revelation etc.] is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom] [Isa. 61:1, 2]. And all of us, as with unveiled face, [because we] continued to behold [in the Word of God] as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are constantly being transfigured into His very own image in ever increasing splendor and from one degree of glory to another; [for this comes] from the Lord [Who is] the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 The Amplified Translation*

### **August 23**

[6237] Whether one faces adversity [*trouble*] or whether they are blessed to overflowing with My Blessings in their circumstances it is of the utmost importance for them to maintain their "spiritual equilibrium". For this allows them to exercise a perfect Wisdom regardless of any situation [*environment*] they find themselves in.

**"spiritual equilibrium"** - a state of rest or balance [*in this case, the place wherein one's spirit and soul {mind, will, emotions} are "garrisoned about" {protected, defended} by the supernatural peace and joy of God, in faith - it is also the place wherein a continual flow of God's Grace and Wisdom abound in one's spirit {inner man}*].

*...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing {functional}".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[6238] Trust is a matter of "revelation" - NOT "sense knowledge" and perception [*experience*].

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

.... *"When I am afraid, I will put my trust in You".... Psalm 56:3 NASB*

.... *"He/she who gives attention [preeminence] to the Word shall find good, and blessed is he/she who trusts in the Lord".... Proverbs 16:20 NASB*

[6239] Truly I say to you, there is a "crescendo" of celebration rising up in Heaven heretofore unseen. This is precisely why there is a great anticipation of celebration rising up in the heart of My faithful ones in the earth. For GREAT victory is near - and My Glorious Church shall rise in great Power in this hour.

And, as it is in Heaven, it shall now manifest in the earth and there shall be "dancing in the streets" in every nation - as the forces of Righteousness, Truth and Justice win the day! And so shall My Kingdom be demonstrated in great Power throughout the earth - through the words and actions of all those who are one with My Spirit. Rejoice, my beloved ones! For the "fullness" your Redemption truly draws near.

**"crescendo"** - a steady increase in force or intensity:

**"celebrate"** - to rejoice in or have special festivities; to observe *[in this case, the Glorious unfolding of the Father's plan for the establishment of a Glorious Church and the advancement of His Kingdom in this final hour];*

[6240] Truly I say to you, there is a "crescendo" of celebration rising up in Heaven heretofore unseen. This is precisely why there is a great anticipation of celebration rising up in the heart of My faithful ones in the earth. For GREAT victory is near - and My Glorious Church shall rise in great Power in this hour.

And, as it is in Heaven, it shall now manifest in the earth and there shall be "dancing in the streets" in every nation - as the forces of Righteousness, Truth and Justice win the day! And so shall My Kingdom be demonstrated in great Power throughout the earth - through the words and actions of all those who are one with My Spirit. Rejoice, my beloved ones! For the "fullness" your Redemption truly draws near.

**"crescendo"** - a steady increase in force or intensity:

**"celebrate"** - to rejoice in or have special festivities; to observe *[in this case, the Glorious unfolding of the Father's plan for the establishment of a Glorious Church and the advancement of His Kingdom in this final hour];*

.... *"He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and there was not one feeble person among their tribes".... Psalm 105:37 NASB*

.... *"And they began to celebrate".... Luke 15:17-24 NASB*

.... *"Let us come before His presence with thanksgiving, Let us shout joyfully to Him with psalms. For the LORD is a great God and a great King above all gods".... Psalm 95:2-3 NASB*

.... *"Shout joyfully to God, all the earth; Sing the Glory of His Name".... Psalm 66:1-2 NASB*

.... *"And they began to celebrate".... Luke 15:17-24 NASB*

.... *"Shout joyfully to God, all the earth; Sing the Glory of His Name".... Psalm 66:1-2 NASB*

[6241] The practice of a continual thanksgiving puts one in remembrance [*on an ongoing basis*] of all that which I have done for them.

.... *"O LORD my God, I will give thanks to You forever".... Psalm 30:12 NASB*

[6242] What does "faithful" mean if it does not mean one being full of faith towards [*and trust in*] Me - and towards My Word?

**"faithfulness"** - being true to one's word, promises, vows; steady in allegiance or affection; loyal; constant [*never changing in its intent*]; reliable; trustworthiness

**"trust"** - reliance on the integrity, strength, ability, surety, etc., of a person or thing;

.... *"And those who know [gain a revelation of] Your Name WILL put their trust in You, for You, O LORD, have not forsaken those who seek You".... Psalm 9:10 NASB*

**"cultivate"** - to promote or improve the growth of something by diligent labor and attention; to develop through training; refine;

.... *"Trust in the LORD and do good; Dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness. Delight yourself in the LORD; And He will give you the desires of your heart. Commit your way to the LORD, trust also in Him, and He will do it".... Psalm 37:3-5 NASB*

[6243] Godly zeal is a spontaneous fruit of righteousness [*the revelation of one's righteousness, in Christ, abiding in their heart {spirit, inner man}*]. Divine clarity and boldness are also the spontaneous fruit of a revelation of who one truly is in Christ - as well as the consuming Fire of My Spirit [*Power, Love*] being poured forth through them.

.... *"Whatever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be done with zeal for the house of the God of heaven".... Ezra 7:23a NASB*

.... *"the righteous are bold as a lion [in both word and deed]".... Proverbs 28:1b NASB*

.... *"In that day the Branch of the LORD will be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth will be the pride and the adornment of the survivors of Israel. It will come about that he who is left in Zion and remains in Jerusalem will be called holy - everyone who is recorded for life in Jerusalem. When the Lord has washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion and purged the bloodshed of Jerusalem from her midst, by the spirit of judgment and the spirit of burning, then the LORD will create over the whole area of Mount Zion and over her assemblies a cloud by day, even smoke, and the brightness of a flaming fire by night; for over all the glory will be a canopy. There will be a shelter to give shade from the heat by day, and refuge and protection from the storm and the rain".... Isaiah 4:2-6 NASB*

[6244] Certain "justice" is the spontaneous fruit of righteousness.

**"righteousness"** - manifests in the "ability" [*in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"*] to stand in God's Presence [*or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces*] without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority [*unworthiness*];

.... *"How blessed are those who keep justice, who practice righteousness at all times!".... Psalms 106:3 NASB*

.... *"Righteousness exalts a nation".... Proverbs 14:34a NASB*

.... *"Evil men do not understand justice, but those who seek the LORD understand all things".... Proverbs 28:5 NASB*

.... *"When justice is done, it is a joy to the righteous (the upright, in right standing with God), but to the evildoers it is dismay, calamity, and ruin"... Proverbs 21:15 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Righteousness and justice are the foundation of Your throne; Lovingkindness and truth go before You. How blessed are the people who know the joyful sound! O LORD, they walk in the light of Your countenance. In Your name they rejoice all the day, And by Your righteousness they are exalted".... Psalm 89:14-16 NASB*

[6245] Praise is the "antidote" for hope "deferred".

**"antidote"** - something that prevents or counteracts injurious or unwanted effects; anything that counteracts or relieves a harmful or unwanted condition;

**"defer"** - to put off to a future time; delay;

.... *"Hope deferred makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled [coming into manifestation] is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB*

.... *"Sing for joy in the LORD, O you righteous ones; Praise is becoming to the upright"....*

*Psalm 33:1 NASB*

*...."Be exalted, O LORD, in Your strength; We will sing and praise Your power".... Psalm 21:13 NASB*

*....." It is good to give thanks to the LORD and to sing praises to Your name, O Most High; To declare Your lovingkindness in the morning and Your faithfulness by night".... Psalm 92:1-2 NASB*

*...."I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart; I will tell of all Your wonders. I will be glad and exult in You; I will sing praise to Your name, O Most High".... Psalm 9:1-2 NASB*

[6246] Truth "integrates". Absolute Trust integrates "fully".

**"integrate"** - to bring together into a whole [*in this case, one's entire being {spirit, soul and body}*]; unify;

*Latin: "integrare"* - to make whole; restore; renew;

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

*...."And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free".... John 8:32 KJV*

[6247] The ongoing fruit of the "principle of self-justification" at work in one's life manifests with the [*negative*] "projection" upon others of what is in "their" heart and soul [*mind, will, emotions*].

The only ones who "accuse" others of not walking in faith and love are those who, themselves, do not walk in faith and love.

**"project"** - to externalize and attribute something, such as an emotion, to someone or something else;

**"accuse"** - to find fault with;

*Latin: "accusare"* - to charge with a crime;

**"fault-finding"** - the act of pointing out faults, especially faults of a petty nature; carping; tending to find fault; disposed to complain or object;

...."you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation

...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [spirit] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

...."as he [a man/woman] thinketh [imagines] in his/her heart [spirit], so is he/she".... Proverbs 23:7 NASB

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

[6248] If one allows [through a "maintained" fear] any ground from which a "spirit of rejection" can work then it is certain that the desire to justify themselves will remain strong - thus allowing a spirit of self-righteousness to work through them.

**"self-righteousness"** - confidence in one's "own" righteousness [goodness {in this case, apart from the "finished work" of Christ}], especially when smugly moralistic and intolerant of others; pride in one's own virtues;

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

[6249] The "entrance" of Absolute Truth "displaces" trauma - from the inside [inner man, spirit] out [soul {mind, will emotions} and body].

**"trauma"** - a severely disturbing experience that leads to lasting psychological or emotional impairment; wounds that result from sudden physical injury or violence;

**"displace"** - to take the place of; replace; supplant; the displacing in space of one mass by another [in this case, the Glory [Love] of God {the Light and Power of God's Word} displacing all that which had been established by the Enemy {in darkness}];

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

...."Therefore, having these [Covenant] promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2

*Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[6250] If one is faithful to bring EVERY thought captive to a revelation of My Word *[on an ongoing basis]* THEN it is certain that EVERY word they speak and EVERY action they carry out will be the spontaneous fruit of that faithfulness - empowering them to a perfect obedience on all fronts.

**"perfect obedience"** - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]"*....  
*2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[6251] My people are empowered to forgive but many "choose" not to.

**"choose"** - to select from a number of possibilities; pick by preference; to prefer or decide to do something;

.... *"[Now having received the Holy Spirit {Who is the Spirit of Love}, and being led and directed by Him] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven [released]; if you retain the sins of anyone, they [the effects of that sin] are retained [both in your life and in their life]"*....  
*John 20:23 The Amplified Translation*

[6252] All "true ministry" has its origin in "the place of Ascension".

**"the place of Ascension"** - the place of the fullness of one's authority - their true spiritual positioning, in Christ;

.... *"the one who says he abides in Him [Christ] ought himself to walk in the same manner as He [Jesus] walked [in the time of His earthly ministry]"*.... *1 John 2:6 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

.... *"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

.... *"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]"*.... *Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above,*



*where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[6253] Rebellion and the "spirits of disheartenment" work hand in hand.

**"dismay"** - to fill with consternation or apprehension; dishearten and depress; an onrush of reproach causing downheartedness;

*...."Then He said to me, "Son of man, stand on your feet that I may speak with you!" As He spoke to me the Spirit entered me and set me on my feet; and I heard Him speaking to me. Then He said to me, "Son of man, I am sending you to the sons of Israel, to a rebellious people who have rebelled against Me; they and their fathers have transgressed against Me to this very day. I am sending you to them who are stubborn and obstinate children, and you shall say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD.' As for them, whether they listen or not - for they are a rebellious house - they will know that a prophet has been among them. And you, son of man, neither fear them nor fear their words, though thistles and thorns are with you and you sit on scorpions; neither fear their words nor be dismayed [disheartened] at their presence, for they are a rebellious house. But you shall speak My words to them whether they listen or not, for they are rebellious".... Ezekiel 2:1-7 NASB*

*...."I have sent you to them who should listen to you; yet the house of Israel will not be willing to listen to you, since they are not willing to listen to Me. Surely the whole house of Israel is stubborn and obstinate....."Go, shut yourself up in your house. As for you, son of man, they will put ropes on you and bind you with them so that you cannot go out among them. Moreover, I will make your tongue stick to the roof of your mouth so that you will be mute and cannot be a man who rebukes them, for they are a rebellious house. But when I speak to you, I will open your mouth and you will say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD.' He who hears, let him hear; and he who refuses, let him refuse; for they are a rebellious house".... Ezekiel 3:6b-7, 24b-27 NASB*

[6254] One of the spontaneous fruit of "self-righteousness" is the continued pursuit in one's life to establish themselves as being "right" [*in their own thinking*] in all things at all times - not based upon a revelation of My Word [*Will*] but, rather through the establishing of a false security in their own lives, a "false security" that is "maintained" by their "own" thoughts, words and actions.

**"self-righteousness"** - confidence in one's "own" righteousness [*goodness {in this case, apart from the "finished work" of Christ}*], especially when smugly moralistic and intolerant of others; pride in one's own virtues;

*...."seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

**"independent"** - not reliant upon; not influenced or controlled by [*in this case, not yielded to the*

*Word and Spirit of God];*

*...."Trust in the LORD with ALL your heart and do not lean on your own understanding [independent thought]. In ALL your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight. Do NOT be wise in your own eyes; Fear [reverence] the LORD and turn away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 NASB*

[6255] A continual thanksgiving is also a mainstay of "true corresponding action" - for it aligns itself with an absolute faith and trust in Me.

*...."Oh give thanks to the LORD, call upon His name; Make known His deeds among the peoples. Sing to Him, sing praises to Him; Speak of all His wonders. Glory in His holy name; Let the heart of those who seek the LORD be glad. Seek the LORD and His strength; Seek His face continually".... Psalm 105:1-4 NASB*

*...."O LORD my God, I will give thanks to You forever".... Psalm 30:12 NASB*

*...."I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart; I will tell of all Your wonders. I will be glad and exult in You; I will sing praise to Your name, O Most High".... Psalm 9:1-2 NASB*

*....." It is good to give thanks to the LORD and to sing praises to Your name, O Most High; To declare Your lovingkindness in the morning and Your faithfulness by night".... Psalm 92:1-2 NASB*

*...."Let us come before His presence with thanksgiving, Let us shout joyfully to Him with psalms. For the LORD is a great God and a great King above all gods".... Psalm 95:2-3 NASB*

[6256] True corresponding action begins and ends [until "manifestation"] with one's words.

*...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

*...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

[6257] "Soul ministry" is the Devil's ministry!

**"soul ministry"** - reaches only another's soul [*mind, will emotions*] - imparting a flow of death and darkness to both the one who ministers and the ones they minister to,

*...."See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather*

than according to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 NASB

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[6258] Words produce "desire" [godly or ungodly] - and words [godly or ungodly] fulfil desires.

...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

...."If you abide in [have living communion with] Me, and My words abide [dwell] in you [your heart], ask [demand, command] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

[6259] Trust is an act of the heart [one's spirit].

...."When I am afraid, I will put my trust in You".... Psalm 56:3 NASB

...."He/she who gives attention [preeminence] to the Word shall find good, and blessed is he/she who trusts in the Lord".... Proverbs 16:20 NASB

[6260] The "temporal realm" will obey you because it hears My Voice in your voice - ruling and reigning, authoritatively.

**"authoritative proclamation"** - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust [empowered by a "spirit of faith"] - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power [in Christ] into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

...."And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB

## THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6261] Everything is hard "under the sun" [*in the "world"*]. Nothing is too hard IN My Son.

....*"Looking at them, Jesus said, "With people it is impossible, but not with God; for all things are possible with God".... Mark 10:27 NASB*

....*"The integrity [faithfulness] of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness [wilfulness, contrariness] of transgressors shall destroy them [cause them to perish]".... Proverbs 11:3 KJV*

....*"Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard".... Proverbs 13:15 KJV*

....*"I can do all things through Him [the Anointed One {Christ} and His Anointing {the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Christ}] Who [which] strengthens me".... Philippians 4:13 NASB*

[6262] It is a "selfish trust" exercised by those who "trust" in people [*and themselves*] above Me [*and above My Word*] - for their "own" sake and security [*false and counterfeit peace*].

**"trust"** - reliance on the integrity, strength, ability, surety, etc., of a person or thing;

....*"And those who know [gain a revelation of] Your Name WILL put their trust in You, for You, O LORD, have not forsaken those who seek You".... Psalm 9:10 NASB*

[6263] A "true" trust is motivated by one's Love for Me based on a "confidence" in My true Nature and Character - as revealed in My Word through the Holy Spirit to their heart [*spirit, inner man*].

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free".... John 8:32 KJV*

[6264] How can one expect to be free *[enter into perfect liberty {healing, divine restoration}]* through the exercising of "reason" and "logic" when, in reality, it is the "originator" of *[worldly]* reason and logic that bound them in the first place.

**"logic"** - the science concerned with the principles of valid reasoning and correct inference either deductive or inductive; the apparently inevitable chain of events involved in an outcome etc.

**"reason"** - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

**"reasoning"** - the mental process of drawing conclusions from known or presumed facts;

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

*...."the god of this world has blinded the minds of the unbelieving so that they might not see the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God".... 4 NASB*

*...."Do not be conformed to this world (this age), [fashioned after and adapted to its external, superficial customs], but be transformed (changed) by the [entire] renewal of your mind [by its new ideals and its new attitude], so that you may prove [for yourselves] what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect [in His sight for you]".... Romans 12:2 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same*

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

*...."And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free".... John 8:32 KJV*

[6265] The decree *[proclamation]* of My Word sets in motion the "law of displacement". As one consistently decrees *[proclaims]* words that are in alignment with a revelation of My Heart and Will then it is certain that ALL that is apart from Me within them *[spirit, soul and body]* will SURELY be displaced *[expelled]* and replaced completely by My divine Provision.

Indeed, when one decrees *[proclaims]* a thing *[on an ongoing basis]* THEN light will

SURELY shine upon their path - releasing My Wisdom [revelation] to them [in their inner man, spirit] a Wisdom that will show them what to do, and how to proceed.

**"displacement"** - to occupy the place of; replace; supplant;

.... *"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

.... *"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

.... *"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

[6266] Those who fear the Truth will remain bound to "lies".

.... *"You [Pharisee] are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth because there is NO truth in him. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own nature, for he is a liar and the father of lies".... John 8:44 NASB*

.... *"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

[6267] I will move Heaven and earth for you, My beloved ones.

**"Kingdom"** - the domain [sphere] wherein the spiritual sovereignty of God or Jesus Christ extends, whether in heaven or on earth;

.... *"All Your works shall give thanks to You, O LORD, And Your godly ones shall bless You. They shall speak of the glory of Your kingdom And talk of Your power; To make known to the sons of men Your mighty acts And the glory of the majesty of Your kingdom. Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, And Your dominion endures throughout all generations".... Psalms 145:10-13 NASB*

....*"Your kingdom come. Your will be done, on earth as it is in heaven".... Matthew 6:10 NASB*

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], AND THEN all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[6268] If one continually justifies [*holds on to*] their "victimization" then they remain a victim. If one chooses to continually acknowledge who they are IN Christ THEN it is certain that they will overcome in ALL things - and, in the process, walk in the place of continuous victory [*as a "victor" in Christ*].

**"victimization"** - the act or fact of blaming others for the hardships one encounters in life: that school of thought says that victimization is an attitude: you may have no control over what happens to you, but you can control what you do with it [*in this case, hold fast, in faith, to the absolute Truth of God's Word. Thus, allowing the revelation of the "Spiritual Reality" of who they are IN Christ enter into their spirit {inner man} - displacing the lies and actions {past and present} of the Enemy*];

**"victor"** - a person who has overcome [*past tense*] or defeated [*past tense*] an adversary; conqueror;

....*"My mouth shall tell [speak] of Your righteousness and of Your salvation all day long".... Psalm 71:15 NASB*

## **FOR**

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Who will separate us from the love of Christ? Will tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? Just as it is written, 'FOR YOUR SAKE WE ARE BEING PUT TO DEATH ALL DAY LONG; WE WERE CONSIDERED AS SHEEP TO BE SLAUGHTERED.' But in all these things we overwhelmingly conquer through Him who loved us. For I am convinced that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor things present, nor things to come, nor powers, nor height, nor depth, nor any other created thing, will be able to separate us from the love of God, which is IN Christ Jesus our Lord".... Romans 8:35-39 NASB*

....*"But Jesus said to him, "No one, after putting his hand to the plow and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God".... Luke 9:62 NASB*

....*"Brethren, I do not regard myself as having laid hold of [it] yet; but one thing [I do:]*

*forgetting what [lies] behind and reaching forward to what [lies] ahead, I press on toward the goal for the prize of the upward call of God in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 3:13-14 NASB*

[6269] True "authority" is delegated, instituted and put into motion with "words" [*the word of command, authorization*].

**"authoritative proclamation"** - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust [*empowered by the "spirit of faith"*] - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power [*in Christ*] into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

*...."the word of the king is authoritative".... Ecclesiastes 8:4 NASB*

*...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

[6270] Wrong thinking [*if held to*], ultimately, leads to wrong speaking - and wrong speaking [*on an ongoing basis*], ultimately, leads to wrong [*unrighteous*] actions.

**"wrong"** - not correct or truthful [*in this case, misalignment with a revelation of God's Word*];

**"misalignment"** - improperly or badly adjusted or aligned; out of line or position;

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[6271] There is NO deficiency in Me - or in My Kingdom.

**"deficient"** - lacking an adequate or proper supply; incompleteness; defective;

**"the Kingdom"** - the "realm"[*sphere of existence*] wherein the "true" Christian life is lived out to its fullest; the sphere in which Jesus truly reigns as Lord in one's life; the position from which ALL true Kingdom-position and service begins and is maintained;

*...."For this reason I say to you, do not be worried about your life, [as to] what you will eat or what you will drink; nor for your body, [as to] what you will put on. Is not life more than food, and the body more than clothing? "Look at the birds of the air, that they do not sow, nor reap nor gather into barns, and [yet] your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not worth much more than they? "And who of you by being worried can add a [single] hour to his life? "And why are you worried about clothing? Observe how the lilies of the field grow; they do not toil nor do*



*they spin, yet I say to you that not even Solomon in all his glory clothed himself like one of these. "But if God so clothes the grass of the field, which is [alive] today and tomorrow is thrown into the furnace, [will He] not much more [clothe] you? You of little faith! "Do not worry then, saying, 'What will we eat?' or 'What will we drink?' or 'What will we wear for clothing?' "For the Gentiles eagerly seek all these things; for your heavenly Father knows that you need all these things. But seek first His kingdom and His righteousness, and all these things will be added to you. So do not worry about tomorrow; for tomorrow will care for itself. Each day has enough trouble of its own".... Matthew 6:25-34 NASB*

[6272] If one keeps their eyes "fixed" on the "problem" [*mountain, obstacle*] THEN they remain bound [*tied*] to the problem.

*...."And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6273] Words - either righteous or unrighteous in nature - open "doors" [*spiritual portals*] over one's life. Words aligned with the Word of God "release" the angels of God into the "fullness" of their ministry - while unrighteous [*unbelieving, contrary*] words "release" demonic activity.

**"portal"** - an entrance, gateway, or doorway; any entrance or access to a place;

*Latin: "porta"* - gate, entrance;

*...."Bless the LORD, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word:.... Psalm 103:20 KJV*

*...."Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire".... Psalm 104:4 KJV*

*...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

## THEREFORE

...."Let **NO** [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but **ONLY** such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

## FOR

...."as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; **So will My word be** which goes forth from My [one's] mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB

[6274] Words spoken that align themselves with a revelation of My Word "activate" [put into motion] the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus in one's life. While words spoken that align themselves with the lies of the Enemy activate [put into motion] the law of sin and death in one's life.

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

...."[There is] therefore now **NO** condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh [sense-knowledge and perception], but after the **S{s}pirit**. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV

### Note:

1. **Law of the Spirit of Life** [in Christ Jesus]
  - Salvation [Romans 10:9-10]
  - Healing [1 Peter 2:24; Isaiah 53:4-5]
  - Baptism of the Holy Spirit [Matthew 3:11; Luke 11:13]
  - Gifts of the Holy Spirit [1 Corinthians 12]
  - Joint-heirs with Jesus Christ [Romans 8:17]
  - The Care of the Father [1 Peter 5:7; Matthew 6:25-34]

- The Prayer Life [*Principles*] [*1 John 5:14; Matthew 18:18-19; 1 Thessalonians 5:17*]
- All that pertains to life and godliness [*2 Peter 1:3-4*]

## 2. Law of Sin and Death

- Sin and all its consequences [*death and darkness - and the corruption thereof*]
- Sickness and Disease
- Poverty and Lack
- Premature physical death
- Mental Illness [*spirit of fear - 2 Timothy 1:7*]
- The Curse of disobedience [*Deuteronomy 28:15-68*]

[6275] All forms of "intrusion" [*presumptuous words and actions*] are soulish in nature.

**"intrusion"** - to [*selfishly*] thrust oneself or force in without permission or welcome [*in this case, in one's own strength and understanding*];

....*"I wait for the LORD, my soul does wait, and in His word do I hope".... Psalm 130:5*  
NASB

....*"They quickly forgot His works; They did not wait for His counsel".... Psalm 106:13*  
NASB

[6276] "Misfocus" can be defined as ANY departure - words spoken, actions taken - that draws one away from a perfect alignment with a revelation of My Word - a misalignment that causes one to operate in a "frequency" far below the frequencies of Heaven [*and the Kingdom*] where healing [*Life and Light {revelation}*] flows.

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth"....*  
*Colossians 3:1-2 NASB*

[6277] Thanksgiving is a "remembrance" of Me, and all that I have done - past, present and future. Thus, one being found in a continual state of thanksgiving is for one to be found in a continual state of "remembrance" [*through the indwelling Holy Spirit*] - a state wherein ALL things are possible through the continual faith-filled proclamations of all those who are truly

thankful.

*...."O LORD my God, I will give thanks to You forever".... Psalm 30:12 NASB*

[6278] One gaining a revelation of their "true Identity" in Christ will, ultimately, displace EVERY "counterfeit identity" [*lying identity*] the Enemy has attempted to establish throughout their lifetime. Therefore, My children, identify with Me [*My true Nature and Character*] - and with My Word, alone.

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

*...."by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

*...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

*...."But every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

*...."we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."do not follow the customs of the present age, but be transformed by the entire renewal of your minds, so that you may learn by experience what God's will is--that will which is good and beautiful and perfect".... Romans 12:2 The Weymouth Translation*

## **THE HOLY SPIRIT:**

[6279] If one is found "waiting" [*passively*] for the Father and the Lord Jesus to do something that They have ALREADY done THEN they are in unbelief. If one is waiting [*passively*] for the authority of God to enter into their life instead of exercising the authority that is ALREADY theirs, in Christ, through the words they speak THEN they are in unbelief.

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [*and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future*] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

*...."As it is written, I have made you the father of many nations. [He was appointed our father] in the sight of God in Whom he believed, Who gives life to the dead and speaks of the*

*nonexistent things that [He has foretold and promised] as if they [already] existed".... Romans 4:17 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."concerning the work of My hands command ye [demand of] Me".... Isaiah 45:11 KJV*

*...."[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation*

*...."[God {Jesus - the Word of God}] disarmed the principalities and powers that were ranged against us and made a bold display and public example of them, in triumphing over them in Him and in it [the cross]".... Colossians 2:15 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has crowned us [past tense] with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realms in Christ".... Ephesians 1:3 Weymouth Translation*

*...."Surely he [Jesus] hath borne our griefs [past tense], and carried our sorrows [past tense]: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. But he [was] wounded [past tense] for our transgressions, [he was] bruised [past tense] for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace [was] upon him [past tense]; and with his stripes we are healed [present tense]".... Isaiah 53:4-5 KJV*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

*...."Behold, I have given you [past tense] authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over ALL the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB*

*...."Jesus approached and, breaking the silence, said to them, ALL authority (all power of rule) in heaven and on earth has been given to Me. [You] go then and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them into the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, Teaching them to observe everything that I have commanded you, and behold, I am with you all the days (perpetually, uniformly, and on every occasion), to the [very] close and consummation of the age. Amen (so let it be)".... Matthew 28:18-20 The Amplified Translation*

[6280] The confessing [affirming] of My Word, constantly, is ONLY the "precursor" to the "fullness" of My purpose coming to pass in one's life. Its ULTIMATE fruit is for one to enter into the place of an "abiding" [steadfast] belief that they are who I have SAID they are - and, from that position, enter into their place of absolute authority in Christ.

....*"concerning the work of my hands command ye [demand of] Me".... Isaiah 45:11 KJV*

**"precursor"** - a thing that precedes;

**"demand"** - to ask for with proper authority; claim as a right:

....*"I am alert and active, watching over My Word [Will] to perform it".... Jeremiah 1:12b  
The Amplified Translation*

[6281] The highest form of prayer is prayer [words] that are born out of an intimacy with Me - and with My Word. The closer one is to My Heart the deeper one's confidence and trust becomes.

....*"pray without ceasing [remain in constant communication with God]".... 1  
Thessalonians 5:17 NASB*

....*"This is the confidence which we have before Him, that, if we ask anything according to His Will, He hears us. And if we know that He hears us in whatever we ask, we know that we have the requests which we have asked from Him".... 1 John 5:14-15 NASB*

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ... "If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[6282] The Enemy contends for one's "eyes" [focus] - and it is certain that he is given ground to work, through fear [soulish force], when one takes their eyes [focus] off of My Word.

....*"Wisdom is in the presence of the one who has understanding, but the eyes of a fool are on the ends of the earth".... Proverbs 17:24 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ [the Word of God] is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB*

[6283] The Enemy is always attempting to get one's eyes to see things through his eyes [the eyes

of darkness] with a view to keeping one focused on death [darkness] - and everything "below". My Will is for My children to keep their eyes "fixed" on My Word - and, in doing so, see ALL things [the "things above" and the things below] through My Eyes.

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect and words] on the things above [Spiritual Reality], not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[6284] It is "revelation" that makes things new.

**"new"** - of a kind now existing or appearing for the first time;

....*"That which has been is that which will be, and that which has been done is that which will be done. So there is nothing new under the sun".... Ecclesiastes 1:9 NASB*

....*"Therefore if any person is [ingrafted] in Christ [the Messiah] he is a new creation [a new creature altogether]; the old [previous moral and spiritual condition] has passed away. Behold, the fresh and new has come!".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Behold, the former things have come to pass, now I declare new things; Before they spring forth I proclaim them to you".... Isaiah 42:9 NASB*

....*"Behold, I will do something new, now it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway in the wilderness, rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:19 NASB*

[6285] There is no power or release of "anointing" [My Power] in "sympathy" [soulish agreement]. Rather, only in compassion - a "divine compassion" [perfect Love] that flows directly from My Heart through a perfect "heart alignment" with Me [My Word] in any given moment or situation.

**"sympathy"** - harmony of or agreement in "feeling", as between persons or on the part of one person with respect to another; the harmony of "feeling" naturally existing between persons of like tastes or opinion; the fact or power of sharing the "feelings" of another, especially in sorrow or trouble [in this case, through "sense-knowledge" and perception];

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

....*"When He [Jesus] went ashore, He saw a large crowd, and felt [was moved with] compassion for them and healed their sick".... Matthew 14:14 NASB*

.... "So, as those who have been chosen of God, holy and beloved, put on a heart of compassion, kindness, humility, gentleness and patience".... Colossians 3:12 NASB

[6286] "Reaction" [*soulish*] is the fruit of "sense knowledge" and "sense perception" while "response" is the fruit of a heart [*inner man, spirit*] filled with a superabundance of My Word - a heart that is sensitive to the still, small Voice of My Spirit.

**"reaction"** - a response indicating a person's feelings or emotional attitude [*in this case, based on the "things that are seen" and "felt" through one's five physical senses*];

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

**"response"** - an answer or reply, as in words or in some action [*in this case, word and actions that are aligned with a "revelation" of God's Word*];

.... "The heart of the righteous ponders how to answer [*respond*], but the mouth of the wicked pours out evil things".... Proverbs 15:28 NASB

.... "And I will give them one heart [*a new heart*] and I will put a new spirit within them; and I will take the stony [*unnaturally hardened*] heart out of their flesh, and will give them a heart of flesh [*sensitive and responsive to the touch of their God*], [*Ezek. 18:31; 36:26; II Cor. 3:3.*] That they may walk in My statutes and keep My ordinances, and do them. And they shall be My people, and I will be their God".... Ezekiel 11:19-20 *The Amplified Translation*

[6287] If one chooses to maintain a certain "darkened mind-set" in an area of their lives - in other words, if they do not position themselves to be transformed by the renewing of their mind in that area - then it is certain that in that particular area they will be found leaning upon their "own" understanding [*the fruit of which is to be found speaking and acting apart from My Wisdom in order to maintain their own agenda*]. It is the "inner chamber" [*the secret place of My Presence*] and the "inner chamber", alone, wherein My divine Light will flow into any and every area [*part*] that has not yielded itself to Me.

.... "He who has My commandments [*gained a revelation of the Father's Will*] and keeps [*remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does*] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him .... "If anyone loves Me, he will keep [*remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do*] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [*have living and ongoing communion*] with him [*in the "inner chamber"*]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

.... "The entrance and unfolding of Your words [*into one's heart {spirit}*] give light [*revelation*]; their unfolding gives understanding [*discernment and comprehension*]".... Psalms



[6288] In this hour, the holy Fire [*divine Light*] that "emanates" from and through those of My children who are "pure in heart" [*those who are undefiled in spirit - those who "know" Me*] will have a "profound effect" on the hearts [*lives*] of those I lead across their path. For out of their innermost being shall flow the Light, Truth, Love, Wisdom and Grace that vast multitudes have began to cry out for in their fear and distress. And, so, shall many [*in their believing*] experience a "supernatural and sudden reversal" from the depths of despair to the fullness of joy - and they will know, beyond a shadow of a doubt that it was My Hand, and My Hand, alone, that did this.

**"emanate"** - to flow out, issue, or proceed, as from a source or origin; come forth; radiate;

**"radiate"** - to emit rays, as of light or heat;

**"profound"** - originating in or penetrating to the depths of one's being; being or going far beneath what is superficial, external, or obvious;

....*"He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being [spirit] shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation*

....*"You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart".... Jeremiah 29:11-13 NASB*

....*"For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light".... Matthew 6:21-22 KJV*

....*"For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[6289] The exercising of a holy faith begins where My Will is known [*revealed to one's inner man, spirit*]. The exercising of unbelief begins [*and is sustained*] where My Word is "denied" entrance into one's heart [*spirit, inner man*] and replaced with a "natural faith" in people, things and/or the lying words of the Enemy.

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths"....*

*Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

....*"the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

**THEREFORE**

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6290] Unbelief is simply "wrong thinking" - leading to wrong believing.

**"unbelief"** *[as it pertains to the true Christian life] - is defined as one "believing" [trusting in] something other than what God has said and DONE [in Christ].*

....*"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

**THEREFORE**

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[6291] The one who is offended at faith *[which is both energized and activated through Love]* will SURELY be found succumbing to a "spirit of unbelief" in some form.

**"offended"** - feeling or expressing hurt, indignation, or irritation because of a perceived wrong or insult *[in this case, the "belief" that the Word of God has somehow failed them];*

;

....*"he has no firm root in himself, but is only temporary, and when affliction or persecution arises because of the word, immediately he falls away".... Matthew 13:21 NASB*

.... *"blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me [the Word of God]".... Matthew 11:6 KJV*

[6292] A continual giving of thanks magnifies Me [*and My Word*] continually.

**"magnify"** - to cause to seem greater or more important; attribute too much importance to [*in this case, the absolute supremacy of God's Word - above ALL else*];

*Latin: "magnificare"* - to praise; glorify; extol; esteem greatly;

.... *"I will praise the name of God with song and magnify Him with thanksgiving".... Psalm 69:30 NASB*

[6293] It is a pure [*righteously motivated*] heart that is continually "inflamed" by a holy zeal against [*holy intolerance of*] all that is apart from Me [*My Word*].

**"inflamed"** - to arouse to a high degree of passion or feeling [*in this case, the zeal of God*];

**"zeal"** - fervor for a person, cause, or object; eager desire or endeavor; enthusiastic diligence; ardor [*in this case, for the things of God*];

.... *"zeal for Your house has consumed me".... Psalms 69:8-9 NASB*

.... *"Whatever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be done with zeal for the house of the God of heaven".... Ezra 7:23a NASB*

.... *'The surviving remnant of the house of Judah will again take root downward and bear fruit upward. 'For out of Jerusalem will go forth a remnant, and out of Mount Zion survivors. The zeal of the LORD will perform this".... 2 Kings 19:30-31 NASB*

[6294] Faith is the way of My Kingdom. Therefore, anything less than the exercising of an absolute trust in My Word is to, in some way, conform to the kingdom of darkness [*the "world" and its ways*].

.... *"whatever does not originate and proceed from faith [which is activated and energized by divine Love] is sin".... Romans 14:23b The Amplified Translation*

.... *"And without faith [trust, faithfulness] it is impossible to please Him, for he who comes to God must believe that He is and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:6 NASB*

[6295] How does one rid themselves of a complaining spirit? They "displace" that ground with a continual flow [*words*] of thanksgiving and praise.

.... "I will praise the name of God with song and magnify Him with thanksgiving".... Psalm 69:30 NASB

.... "Oh give thanks to the LORD, call upon His name; Make known His deeds among the peoples. Sing to Him, sing praises to Him; Speak of all His wonders. Glory in His holy name; Let the heart of those who seek the LORD be glad. Seek the LORD and His strength; Seek His face continually".... Psalm 105:1-4 NASB

.... "All Your works shall give thanks to You, O LORD, And Your godly ones shall bless You. They shall speak of the glory of Your kingdom And talk of Your power; To make known to the sons of men Your mighty acts And the glory of the majesty of Your kingdom. Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, And Your dominion endures throughout all generations".... Psalms 145:10-13 NASB

.... Neither murmur [discontently complain] ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples [examples]: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall .... 1 Corinthians 10:10-12 KJV

.... Do all things without grumbling and faultfinding and complaining [against God] and questioning and doubting [among yourselves] .... Philippians 2:14 The Amplified Translation

[6296] Pride and fear [intimidation] are the "currency" of the world and its systems. Faith, Love and Righteousness are the "currency" of My Kingdom.

"**currency**" - medium of exchange that is in current use in a particular country [in this case, the Kingdom of God];

Latin: "**curre**" - to run, flow;

.... "seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB

[6297] One cannot separate [in their "thinking"] Grace from Me [My true Nature and Character], My Word or My Spirit - for We are Three in One and One in Three, and each of Us are a manifestation of the great Grace that has been provided concerning the Redemption of mankind.

.... "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

.... "God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who

are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB

...."Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

[6298] Whatever one "practices" in word and deed [righteous or unrighteous] they become "good at".

**"practice"** - a usual or customary action or proceeding; repetition or exercise of an activity in order to achieve mastery and fluency [in the case of "practicing righteousness", mastery and fluency in the ways of the Kingdom];

**"righteousness"** - manifests in the "ability" [in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"] to stand in God's Presence [or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces] without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority [unworthiness];

...."How blessed are those who keep justice, who practice righteousness at all times!"....

[6299] Loneliness is the "outworking" of an evil spirit while "solitude" is the "outworking" of a heart that pursues intimacy with Me [and with My Word] above ALL else.

...."I am standing in absolute stillness, silent before the one I love, waiting as long as it takes for him to rescue me. Only God is my Savior, and he will not fail me. For he alone is my safe place. His wrap-around presence always protects me as my champion defender. There's no risk of failure with God! So why would I let worry paralyze me, even when troubles multiply around me? God's glory is all around me! His wrap-around presence is all I need, for the Lord is my Savior, my hero, and my life-giving strength".... Psalms 62:5-7 The Amplified Translation

[6300] Is one "affirming" Me [the absolute Truth of My Word] with their words or are they confirming the lies and schemes of the Enemy with their words? This is a question that MUST [and will] be answered by each and every one of My children.

...."I tell you that every careless [idle, useless, non-faith producing] word that people speak, they shall give an accounting for it in the day of judgment. For by [in accordance with] your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned".... Matthew 12:36-37 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[6301] Unbelief is the Enemy's "shield" - as it produces "barriers" and "blockages" *[through one's agreement]* to the flow of My Spirit in one's inner man *[spirit]*. And, thus, the various spirits of unbelief continually "bombard" one's thought-life - a continual bombardment that, ultimately, produces "words" that align themselves with those lying spirits, leaving Me on the "outside" looking in.

**"shield"** - to protect, hide, or conceal;

....*"So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

....*"the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[6302] As one comes to abide *[dwell]* in their "true Identity" in Christ their words become equal *[in both power and efficiency]* with My Words - and My Words become equal *[in both power and efficiency]* to all that they speak in My Name.

**"equal"** - as great as; the same as; like or alike in quantity, degree, value, etc.; of the same rank, ability, merit, etc.;

....*"You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man}] through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

.... "by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

.... "Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29  
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

.... "every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

.... put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB

[6303] I call My precious children to "command" [demand] the Blessing over [and into] their lives. I call them to "command" unlimited prosperity over their lives. I call them to "command" divine healing and health into their lives. Indeed, it is by the word of their power [established in the inner man, spirit] that every spiritual blessing is brought forth - first into their lives and, then, through the superabundant overflow [of My Provision], into the lives of all those I bring into their "sphere of existence".

"the "Blessing" - is the empowerment [of the Word and the Holy Spirit] to prosper, to succeed, to increase, to multiply, to excel, to rise above everything that attempts to hold one back or keep them down as they walk out the course that the Father prepared for them from before the foundations of the earth.

.... "concerning the work of My hands command ye [demand of] Me".... Isaiah 45:11 KJV

"**command**" - to direct with specific authority or prerogative; to require authoritatively;

"**demand**" - to ask for with proper authority; claim as a right:

.... "You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

"**authoritative proclamation**" - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust [empowered by a "spirit of faith"] - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power [in Christ] into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

.... "The earnest (heartfelt, continued) prayer of a righteous man/woman makes tremendous power available [dynamic in its working]".... James 5:16 The Amplified Translation

**FOR**

.... "God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

.... "The Spirit Himself [thus] testifies together with our own spirit, [assuring us] that we are children of God. And if we are [His] children, then we are [His] heirs also: heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ [sharing His inheritance with Him]".... Romans 8:16-17 The Amplified Translation

[6304] When one is diligent in their "confession" [affirmation] of My Word [on an ongoing basis] THEN it is certain that, ultimately, they will begin to "dominate" the circumstances around them - without fail.

**"confession"** - to acknowledge [continually affirm] that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

**"affirm"** - to state or assert positively; maintain as true; to express agreement with or commitment to;

**"dominate"** - rule over; govern; control;

.... "the one who says he abides in Him [Christ] ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked".... 1 John 2:6 NASB

[6305] How can one speak a word apart from the "unction" [direct leading and guidance] of My Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] and call it speaking and acting in Love?

.... "as for you, the anointing (the sacred appointment, the unction) which you received from Him abides [permanently] in you; [so] then you have no need that anyone should instruct you. But just as His anointing [Holy Spirit] teaches you concerning everything and is true and is no falsehood, so you must abide in (live in, never depart from) Him [being rooted in Him, knit to Him]".... 1 John 2:27 The Amplified Translation

[6306] I created you, My beloved ones, in My Image therefore, as you come to "abide" [dwell] in a "revelation" of your true Identity in Christ you will SURELY be [in both word and deed] the exact representation of My true Nature and Character that I have called you to be.

.... "And He [Jesus] is the radiance of His [the Father's] glory and the exact representation of His [the Father's] nature, and upholds ALL things by the word of His power".... Hebrews 1:3 NASB

.... "the one who says he abides in Him [Christ] ought himself to walk in the same manner as He [Jesus] walked [in the time of His earthly ministry]".... 1 John 2:6 NASB



[6307] One cannot keep "confessing" [*speaking*] lack [*need*] for what they ALREADY have in Christ - and still be found in faith. FOR, as one positions themselves [*spiritually*] in "the place called Done" it is no longer "confession" [*an affirming of My Word with a view to divine Light entering into one's inner man, spirit*] but a "decree" [*an authoritative proclamation - followed by thanksgiving and praise*] of that which has ALREADY been established [*past tense*] in their inner man [*spirit*].

**"confession"** - to acknowledge [*continually affirm*] that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

**"affirm"** - to state or assert positively; maintain as true; to express agreement with or commitment to;

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [*and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future*] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

.... "*Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has crowned us [past tense] with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realms in Christ*".... *Ephesians 1:3 Weymouth Translation*

.... "*As it is written, I have made you the father of many nations. [He was appointed our father] in the sight of God in Whom he believed, Who gives life to the dead and speaks of the nonexistent things that [He has foretold and promised] as if they [already] existed*".... *Romans 4:17 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

.... "*let the weak say, I am strong*".... *Joel 3:10 KJV*

\*[6308] The exercising of a self-righteousness "negates" [*hinders then, ultimately, blocks*] the flow of the force or righteousness in one's life.

.... "*In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing {functional}*".... *Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

\*[6309] The continual confession [*affirmation through proclamation*] of My Word is simply a means to one gaining a deep revelation of their true Identity in Christ. It is also the means of releasing [*on an ongoing basis*] the divine authority found within their true spiritual positioning

*[seated at My right Hand in Christ]*. These things are something that each and every one of My precious children have been blessed with - as a "divine right".

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

.... *"by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

.... *"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29  
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... *"every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... *"Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB*

\*[6310] Words *[one's confession]* spoken without a heart "towards" Me *[in faith]* are powerless *[ineffectual]* and, ultimately, lead one to silence. A continued confession of words spoken out of an abiding trust in Me *[and a revelation of the fact that I am alert and active and watching over My Word to perform]* has GREAT power - ultimately, leading to that which is being decreed *[proclaimed]* coming to pass *[coming into physical manifestation]*.

.... *"You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

.... *"You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart"....  
Jeremiah 29:11-13 NASB*

.... *"For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light".... Matthew 6:21-22  
KJV*

.... *"I am alert and active, watching over My Word [Will] to perform it".... Jeremiah 1:12b  
The Amplified Translation*

\*[6311]An "anointing" needs "receivers" to effectually fulfil all that I purpose in any given moment *[environment]*. And it is certain that if the "soil" of one's heart is not "fertile" *[pure]* then SURELY the Enemy will hinder or block *[through unbelief, mistrust, pride etc.]* the reception of the anointing being released in that environment - even though many around them are blessed.

...."as for you, the anointing (the sacred appointment, the unction) which you received from Him abides [permanently] in you; [so] then you have no need that anyone should instruct you. But just as His anointing [Holy Spirit] teaches you concerning everything and is true and is no falsehood, so you must abide in (live in, never depart from) Him [being rooted in Him, knit to Him]".... 1 John 2:27 The Amplified Translation

...."I can do all things through Him [the Anointed One {Christ} and His Anointing {the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Christ}] Who [which] strengthens me".... Philippians 4:13 NASB

...."Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

...."And they took offense at Him. But Jesus said to them, "A prophet is not without honor except in his hometown and in his own household." And He did not do many miracles there because of their unbelief".... Matthew 13:57-58 NASB

...."So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

...."the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

## **THEREFORE**

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

\*[6312] Revelation is more important than "manifestation". For the "revelation" of My Word abiding [*dwelling actively*] in one's heart [*spirit*] is Eternal - while all that proceeds from an "outward" view or focus is "transitory" [*subject to change*]. Therefore, when faith and patience are continually released so are a supernatural joy and peace that will sustain them perfectly UNTIL the "manifestation" of that which they are believing for unfolds in their physical circumstance. This supernatural joy and peace abiding in one's heart opens a portal [*door*] to spiritual reality [*absolute Truth*] - and, thus, the things that are "not seen" in the natural become more real to them than the things that are seen in the natural. Such is the reality of faith.

.... "we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}] ".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

\*[6313] The confessing [affirming] of My Word [constantly] is only the "precursor" to the fullness of My purpose coming to pass in one's life. Its ultimate fruit is for one to enter into the place of an "abiding belief" that they are who I have said they are [in My Word] - and, from that position enter into their place of absolute authority in Christ.

.... "And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle, problem, infirmity etc.], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB

.... "You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

\*[6314] If Satan cannot [is not allowed to] first access the soul [mind, will, emotions] he cannot affect [defile] the spirit.

.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

.... "Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

\*[6315] Where My Word is given preeminence [both individually and corporately] the absolute

truth will be known *[revealed]*.

**"preeminence"** - first place;

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

*...."And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free".... John 8:32 KJV*

\*[6316] The spiritual forces of the Kingdom include Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness, Wisdom etc. while the soulish forces *[which the "kingdom of darkness" uses]* released through the "unrenewed" soul include fear, impatience, self-righteousness *[pride]*, unbelief, hatred, mistrust etc.

*...."we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

**THEREFORE**

*...."do not follow the customs of the present age, but be transformed by the entire renewal of your minds [as well as will and emotions], so that you may learn by experience what God's Will is--that will which is good and beautiful and perfect".... Romans 12:2 The Weymouth Translation*

**THEREFORE**

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

*...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom etc.}];Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

\*[6317] "Practice" *[rise up into the sphere of]* Spiritual Reality.

**"practice"** - a usual or customary action or proceeding; repetition or exercise of an activity in order to achieve mastery and fluency *[in the case of "practicing righteousness", mastery and fluency in the ways of the Kingdom];*

**"sphere"** - the place or environment within which a person or thing exists; a field of activity or operation;

.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ [the Word of God] is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB

**The Four Foundational Absolute Truths Of Spiritual Reality [the Kingdom]:**

- The Love of the Father;
- Jesus Christ - His "finished" work, and ALL that is encompassed in His holy Name [*Lord of Lords and King of Kings*];
- The "fullness" of the Ministry of the Holy Spirit;
- The great and effectual working and Power of the precious Blood of Jesus;

\*[6318] Faith is simply spiritual [*divine*] insight into the reality of My Word/Will.

.... "faith comes by hearing, and the ear to hear by the [*anointed*] word [*words*] of God".... Romans 10:17 *The Amplified Translation*

.... "Trust [*faith*] is awakened by hearing an authentic confession of who Christ is and what He does [*has Done - His "finished work"*]".... Romans 10:17 *Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... "The entrance and unfolding of Your words [*into one's heart {spirit}*] give light [*revelation*]; their unfolding gives understanding [*discernment and comprehension*]".... Psalms 119:130 *The Amplified Translation*

\*[6319] The spontaneous fruit of a life lived in the place of extreme closeness and intimacy with Me is that they are ever praising and giving thanks.

.... "How blessed are those who dwell in Your house! They are ever praising You".... Psalm 84:4 NASB

\*[6320] The greater the forgiveness one "chooses" to exercise [*on an ongoing basis*], the greater the Love [*flows into and out of their life*], the greater the Love [*that flows into and out of their life*] the greater the Light [*revelation*] that "floods" their heart [*spirit*].

**"choose"** - to select from a number of possibilities; pick by preference; to prefer or decide to do something;

**"flood"** - a great outpouring or flow; to fill or be filled to overflowing;

.... "[Now having received the Holy Spirit {Who is the Spirit of Love}, and being led and directed by Him] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven [released]; if you retain the sins of anyone, they [the effects of that sin] are retained [both in your life and in their life]"....  
*John 20:23 The Amplified Translation*

.... "the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] who was given to us"....  
*Romans 5:5 NASB*

.... "The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]"....  
*Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

\*[6321] A continued "self-focus" leads to an open door for a "spirit of self-importance" to enter in and continually influence one's thinking away from the "things above" and onto themselves.

.... "The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness"....  
*Luke 11:35 KJV*

.... "let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith"....  
*Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

.... "we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]"....  
*2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"....  
*2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

\*[6322] Those who have been "victimized" by the Enemy, and who seek their validation from "flesh and blood", will surely find what they are looking for. For the very pursuit of that "validation and approval" will lead them to those who will "minister" to their soulish desires. True freedom [liberty] comes when one seeks ALL of their validation and approval in My Love, and in My Word [in My Presence].

**"validation"** - the act of confirming something as true or correct; the act of affirming a person, or their ideas, feelings, actions, etc., as acceptable and worthy:

.... "Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB

\*[6323] The exercising of an unjustified mistrust [through fear] is born of a "spirit of hatred" [offense].

.... "Many a man/woman proclaims his/her own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man/woman?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB

.... "O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

\*[6324] Any word or action that "denies", in any way, the absolute Truth of My Word is "unbelief".

.... "So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

.... "the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB

.... "The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

## **THEREFORE**

.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

\*[6325] It is the "erring" of the heart that causes one to NOT know My ways. For, in not knowing [gaining a revelation of] My ways, they block both the proper operation of My Spirit and their spirit [as well as hinder and/or stop the flow of the gifts and fruit therein].

**"err"** - to go astray in thought or belief; to deviate from the true course, aim, or purpose;

.... "Come, let us worship and bow down, Let us kneel before the LORD our Maker. For He is our God, And we are the people of His pasture and the sheep of His hand. Today, if you



would hear His voice, Do not harden your hearts, as at Meribah, As in the day of Massah in the wilderness, "When your fathers tested Me, They tried Me, though they had seen My work. "For forty years I loathed that generation, And said they are a people who err in their heart, and they do not know My ways".... Psalm 95:6-10 NASB

.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

.... "Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

\*[6326] Be who you REALLY are!

**"be"** - to occupy a place or position [in this case, walk in the fullness of one's true Identity, in Christ]:

.... "For in Him [Christ - the Word of God] we live and move and have our being [entire existence]".... Acts 17:28a The Amplified Translation

.... "Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

.... "In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, unbelief, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

\*[6327] Blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] are all those who maintain a "steadfast" heart in this most critical and glorious hour.

**"steadfast"** - firmly fixed in faith or devotion; constant; unchanging; directed fixedly at one point or to one end, as a gaze or purpose; steady;

**"steady"** - stable in position, firmly supported; fixed; moving or acting with uniformed regularity; unfaltering; not readily disturbed or upset; constant in mind or conduct; uninterrupted; continuous;

....*"Create in me a clean heart, O God, and renew a steadfast spirit within me".... Psalm 51:10 NASB*

....*"Be still, [in a certain and steadfast trust] and know that I [am] God".... Psalms 46:10 NASB*

....*"Then the Lord answered me and said, 'Record the vision and inscribe it on tablets, that the one who reads it may run. For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right [in right order - in submission to the spirit] within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [out of his spirit, inner man]".... Habakkuk 2:2-4 NASB*

\*[6328] The spiritual realm is beyond "uncertainty".

**"uncertainty"** - the state of being uncertain; doubt; hesitancy; not confident, assured, or free from hesitancy; not clearly or precisely determined; indefinite; unknown:

....*"The grass withers, the flower fades, but the word of our God stands forever".... Isaiah 40:8 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

\*[6329] The "entrance" of My Word restores the soul.

The "entrance" of My Word makes the simple, wise.

The "entrance" of My Word [s] [precepts] are righteous - rejoicing the heart [spirit, inner man].

The "entrance" of My Word enlightens the eyes [of the spirit, inner man].

The "entrance" of My Word produces reverence [a holy fear and respect] for Me - and ALL that I am.

The "entrance" of My Word produces godly desire - desires that are greater than all of the riches of the earth.

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"The law [Word] of the LORD is perfect, restoring the soul; The testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple. The precepts of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart; The commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes. The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring forever; The judgments of the LORD are true; they are righteous altogether. They are more desirable than gold, yes, than much fine gold; Sweeter also than honey and the drippings of the honeycomb. Moreover, by them Your servant is warned; In keeping them there is great reward".... Psalm 19:7-11 NASB*

\*[6330] Whenever one encounters the "wisdom" and the "counsels of the world" - and its "systems" [*that which I have determined that My Church will prevail against*] - they must be found making a "quality decision" to loose that which needs to be loosed and bind that which needs to be bound [*according to the direction of My Spirit*]. For that which takes place [*transpires*] in the "aftermath" is conditional to their response in the present. For it is this response [*decree, proclamation*] that releases My angels [*ministering spirits*] in their full capacity.

**"aftermath"** - something that results or follows from an event;

**"response"** - to reply or answer in words;

Indeed, what transpires, ultimately, in any given situation or circumstance is conditional to one's "response". If one purposely involves themselves in forbidding or permitting a given issue on earth [*again, as led by My Spirit*] THEN it is certain they will find that ALL of My Kingdom [*and the endless provision and resources available therein*] will be found standing behind them.

It must be clearly understood by each and every one of My precious children [*if they truly desire the "angel armies" behind them in this most critical and glorious hour*] that ALL things are "conditional" to their response.

....*"upon this rock [of revelation] I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven".... Matthew 16:18-19 KJV*

....*"You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

\*[6331] If one operates in "soul ministry" [*soulish ministry*] then failure is inevitable [*failure to*

*set the captives free - and failure to enter into perfect liberty themselves].* However "appealing" [*attractive*] the soul ministry might be "outwardly" it possesses NO regenerative [*life-giving*] force.

When one ministers in and by My Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Love etc.*] then spiritual life and light is its spontaneous and certain fruit. But, should one "minister" in the power of their "own" understanding and strength THEN that which they minister simply turns into a natural reasoning [*based on sense knowledge and perception*] - the spontaneous fruit of which is an ongoing "mental ascension" to My Word.

**"reason"** - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

**"reasoning"** - the "mental process" of drawing conclusions from known or presumed facts;

**"mental ascension"** - the reaching out [*"up"*] to understand the Word [*Will*] of God in one's "own" [*soulish*] strength and understanding [*intellect*];

It must be clearly understood by each and every one of My precious children that ALL that is ministered in the power of the soul [*soulishly*] will only strengthen the appetite of the one being "ministered" to for more of such "feeling" and "reasoning" - thus drawing them to the one who supplies such needs [*"soul ministers"*]

Let those who would minister be found ministering the words of Life and Righteousness - for the spontaneous fruit of this will SURELY empower the hearer to experience an ongoing hungering and thirsting after Righteousness [*the fullness of their true Identity in Christ*].

....*"It is the Spirit who gives life; the flesh [sense-knowledge and perception] profits nothing; the words that I have spoken to you are spirit and are life"..... John 6:63 NASB*

\*[6332] My children have a "responsibility" before Me - and, that responsibility is simply exercising their "ability" to respond. Truly I say to you, by the appropriation of My Grace [*through faith*] they have the ongoing and supernatural "ability" to both control and devastate the Enemy's schemes [*plans*] at EVERY turn - to My greatest Glory.

**"response"** - to reply or answer in words [*in this case, the decree {proclamation} of words that are aligned with a revelation of the Father's Heart, in any given situation*];

....*"You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The*

*Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

\*[6333] It is indeed of extreme importance for My children to see ALL things through My Eyes - and, first and foremost, to see themselves through My Eyes *[and My Word]*. For, unless they do so, they will never be able to "attain fully" to a revelation of their true Identity, in Christ.

**"attain"** - to reach, achieve, or accomplish; gain; obtain: to attain one's goals; to come to or arrive at;

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

....*"by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

....*"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

....*"every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

\*[6334] No one can stop the Grace and divine Favor that I am bestowing upon My precious children - and, in this season *[and beyond]* the "world" will begin to see, beyond a shadow of a doubt, that it is My Hand, and My Hand alone, that is upon them!

....*"God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB*

....*"Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB*

....*"For by their own sword they did not possess the land, and their own arm did not save them, but Your right hand and Your arm and the light of Your presence, for You favored them".... Psalm 44:3 NASB*

\*[6335] Those whose hearts are open to My highest purposes are continually filled with an ever increasing flow of My Love - and, truly I say to you, the spontaneous fruit of this divine Love" abiding" *[actively dwelling]* within them produces a strong *[and ongoing]* desire to appropriate *[access]* My Grace *[divine empowerment and favor]* at every turn.

.... *"Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

## **FOR**

.... *"the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

.... *"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

\*[6336] A selfish purpose is an evil purpose.

.... *"They quickly forgot His works; They did not wait for His counsel".... Psalm 106:13 NASB*

.... *"There is a way which seems right[eous] to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

.... *"take heed, then, lest the light that is in thee be darkness".... Luke 11:35 [Young's Literal Translation]*

\*[6337] Those who "affix" themselves to "sense knowledge" and perception become very "adamant" [*insistent*] in their views [*mind-sets*] - and, in the process, block the flow of My divine Light in [into] their inner man [*spirit*].

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

**"adamant"** - utterly unyielding in attitude or opinion in spite of all appeals, urgings, etc.

.... *"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

.... "we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}] ".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ [the Word of God] is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB

\*[6338] "Misfocus" [spiritually speaking] can be defined as ANY departure things heard or things "seen" - through sense-knowledge and perception] that draws one away from a perfect alignment with a revelation of My Word - a misalignment that causes one to operate in a "frequency" [through words spoken] far below the frequencies of Heaven [and the Kingdom] where healing [Life and Light {revelation}] flows.

.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB

\*[6339] There is always a "reason" why one does not believe.

**"reason"** - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

**"reasoning"** - the "mental process" of drawing conclusions from known or presumed facts;

.... "So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

.... "the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB

\*[6340] Faith does not come by reasoning and logic. Faith [trust] comes from "hearing" My Word [knowing in one's spirit - My Heart]. Faith in one's self comes from hearing the words that they speak [with much help from the Enemy]. Indeed the key to a steadfast and constant faith is "inextricably" linked to a living relationship with Me - and with My Word.

**"logic"** - the science concerned with the principles of valid reasoning and correct inference either deductive or inductive; the apparently inevitable chain of events involved in an outcome etc.

**"reason"** - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

**"reasoning"** - the mental process of drawing conclusions from known or presumed facts;

*.... "The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]" .... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[6341] One's Kingdom-destiny must be their reality - and one's reality must be the all out pursuit of their Kingdom-destiny.

**"reality"** - facts, or events taken as a whole; state of affairs;

*.... "seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]" .... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

\*[6342] As My people let NO unwholesome word proceed from their mouth it is certain that there will be an impartation of Grace to those who are in their presence - as well as themselves.

When one speaks unwholesome words then it is certain that there will be an impartation of "disgrace" - words that align themselves with an "identity" [a "lying" identity] that is FAR BELOW their true Identity, in Christ.

*.... "Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]" .... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

*.... "by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption" .... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

*.... "Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]" .... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

*.... "every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being" .... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*



\*[6343] "Hiddenness" is an agenda [*mode of operation*] for evil - and will be exposed TOTALLY in this hour.

....*"He [Jesus] began saying to His disciples first of all, 'Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known'.... Luke 12:1a-2 NASB*

\*[6344] Many still are "tripped up" by the "little things" believing they are not important but, in reality, EVERYTHING is important in My Kingdom.

....*"He who is faithful [obedient] in a very little thing is faithful [obedient] also in much; and he who is unrighteous [disobedient] in a very little thing is unrighteous [disobedient] also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*

\*[6345] One found lacking humility [*a deep and continual dependence on {trust in} Me - through a deep and abiding revelation of the Cross*] will not survive [*remain ""undefiled" - rise above*] the praises of men.

One who is found lacking "perseverance" [*continuance in a state of Grace - through the exercising of a steadfast faith and patience*] will not overcome Satan and his schemes.

**"perseverance"** - steady persistence in a course of action, a purpose, a state [*in this case, continuance in a state of Grace*], etc., especially in spite of difficulties, obstacles, or discouragement;

....*"God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB*

....*"And they overcame him because of the blood of the Lamb, and because of the Word of their testimony. And they did not love their soul [themselves] even until death".... Revelation 12:11 The Literal Translation*

\*[6346] Procrastination opens the door to a "spirit of lack".

**"procrastinate"** - to put off taking action until a future time; to defer or postpone;

....*"Poor is he who works with a negligent hand, but the hand of the diligent makes rich".... Proverbs 10:4 NASB*

....*"Hope deferred makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB*

\*[6347] Many are blocked from receiving a revelation of the "extreme importance" of the words they speak because of the fear of man. For it is certain that "righteous words", at times, will bring great persecution [*reviling*] - and, thus, if fear is "maintained" to any degree in one's life THEN

the words they speak will bow their knee to an agenda that is apart from Me [*and My Kingdom-agenda*].

**"revile"** - to assail with contemptuous language; address or speak of abusively; vilify; berate; slander;

....*"For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB*

\*[6348] One's level of unbelief is locked in by their "understanding". Either one will be bound by "sense-knowledge" and perception or they will be found abiding in faith - their heart [*spirit*] having been established in all spiritual wisdom and understanding.

**"understanding"** - the ability to learn, judge [*discern*], make decisions, etc;

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"For this reason also, since the day we heard [of it,] we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please [Him] in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us [past tense] to the kingdom of His beloved Son".... Colossians 1:9-13 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and DO NOT rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

**"acknowledge"** - recognize the existence and authority of [*in this case, the true Nature and Character of the Father and His Word*]; to show or express appreciation or gratitude for;

\*[6349] Those who do not walk by [*access*] Grace [*on a continual basis - through faith*] are bound to their "own" understanding.

**"understanding"** - the ability to learn, judge [*discern*], make decisions, etc;

.... "Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

## **FOR**

.... "the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Grace etc.] who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

\*[6350] It is impossible for one to impart Grace through words and actions that are self-serving [unrighteously motivated].

.... "I tell you that every careless [idle, useless, non-faith producing] word that people speak, they shall give an accounting for it in the day of judgment. For by [in accordance with] your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned".... Matthew 12:36-37 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

.... "Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

\*[6351] The reception of [and holding to] "sense knowledge" [and perception] puffs up. The "reception" of [and holding to] "revelation knowledge" humbles one - leading them into a continually deeper dependence and trust in Me.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

.... "[mere {natural}] knowledge causes people to be puffed up (to bear themselves loftily and be proud), but [revelation - born of] love (affection and goodwill and benevolence) edifies and builds up and encourages one to grow [to his full stature]".... 1 Corinthians 8:1 The Amplified Translation

.... *"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

\*[6352] Procrastination is a form of negligence.

**"procrastinate"** - to put off taking action until a future time; to defer or postpone *[in this case, through fear and unbelief]*;

**"negligence"** - failure to exercise the necessary effort needed to appropriate something *[in this case, a certain neglect and oversight of God's Word/Will]*;

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

.... *"Hope deferred makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

.... *"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

\*[6353] It is time to enter in.

.... *"open the gates and let a righteous, faith-filled people enter in. Perfect, absolute peace surrounds those whose imaginations are consumed with You. They confidently trust in You".... Isaiah 26:2-3 TPT*

.... *"Not every person who says the religious words, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter into the Spirit dimension [Kingdom]; rather it is the person whose behavior [words and actions] is congruent with God's intention who will enter the Spirit dimension [Kingdom]".... Matthew 7:21 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... *"seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

## **FOR**

.... *"we see that they [the Israelites] were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief".... Hebrews 4:11 KJV*

\*[6354] Relationships in Heaven are "so much higher" [*a higher sphere, dimension*] than even Covenant-relationship [*marriage, friendship, etc.*] on earth.

....*"And Jesus answering said to them, `Do ye not because of this go astray, not knowing the Writings, nor the power of God? for when they may rise out of the dead, they neither marry nor are they given in marriage, but are as messengers who are in the heavens ["all our ecstasies and intimacies {with each other}\*[6339] "Self-righteousness" [spiritual pride] can be a very easy thing to fall into if one does not guard their heart with ALL diligence - at ALL times.*

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}];Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB then will be with {and through} God {Message Bible"}".... Mark 12:24-25 Young's Literal Translation*

\*[6355] "Self-righteousness" [*spiritual pride*] can be a very easy thing to fall into if one does not guard their heart with ALL diligence - at ALL times.

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}];Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

\*[6356] If one is focused upon My Word THEN it is certain that they will be found focused on obeying Me at every turn.

.... *"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

.... *"The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:35 KJV*

\*[6357] How does one gain Kingdom-results while holding to "worldly principles"?

**"specious"** - apparently good or right, but actually not so; pleasing or attractive in appearance, but deceptive;

.... *"Beware of anyone getting hold of you by means of a theosophy which is "specious" [made, formed] on the lines of human tradition, corresponding to the elemental spirits of the world and not to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 The Moffat Translation*

.... *"As you have therefore received Christ, [even] Jesus the Lord, [so] walk (regulate your lives and conduct yourselves) in union with and conformity to Him. Have the roots [of your being] firmly and deeply planted [in Him, fixed and founded in Him], being continually built up in Him, becoming increasingly more confirmed and established in the faith, just as you were taught, and abounding and overflowing in it with thanksgiving. See to it that no one carries you off as spoil or makes you yourselves captive by his so-called philosophy and intellectualism and vain deceit (idle fancies and plain nonsense), following human tradition (men's ideas of the material rather than the spiritual world), just crude notions following the rudimentary and elemental teachings of the universe and disregarding [the teachings of] Christ (the Messiah). For in Him the whole fullness of Deity (the Godhead) continues to dwell in bodily form [giving complete expression of the divine nature]. And you are in Him, made full and having come to fullness of life [in Christ you too are filled with the Godhead--Father, Son and Holy Spirit--and reach full spiritual stature]. And He is the Head of all rule and authority [of every angelic principality and power]".... Colossians 2:6-10 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

## **FOR**

.... *"where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light [revelation]".... Matthew 6:21-22 KJV*

\*[6358] It is the Enemy's scheme to get someone to believe "anything" apart from My Word/Will. For if one believes anything he says or does THEN he maintains a certain degree of control in that one's life.

Whereas, if one will affix their faith and their trust in a revelation of My Heart and Will [Word] THEN he will be shut out [*left on the "outside looking in"*].

....*"He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being [spirit] shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

\*[6359] Fraud and deceit are two manifestations of a "wilful" unrighteousness.

**"fraud"** - trickery, sharp practice, or breach of confidence, perpetrated for profit or to gain some unfair or dishonest advantage;

**"deceit"** - the act or practice of deceiving; concealment or distortion of the truth for the purpose of misleading;

**"wilful"** - intent on having one's own way;

....*"Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

....*"Deceit is in the heart of those who devise evil, but counselors of peace have joy".... Proverbs 12:20b NASB*

\*[6360] Sin has its root in "independent thought" [*thoughts that are not of {or for} Me*]. Faith has its root [*origin*] in thoughts and words that are aligned with a revelation of My Heart and Will.

....*"whatever does not originate and proceed from faith [which is activated and energized by divine Love] is sin".... Romans 14:23b The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

\*[6361] Truth [*facts*] reigns [*supercedes*]. Absolute Truth reigns [*supercedes*] absolutely.

**"reigns"** - predominates; prevails;

....*"And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free"....*  
*John 8:32 KJV*

\*[6362] Mission [*obedience to Kingdom-agenda*] over "ego" [*any form of self-agenda*]. Let that be the "heart cry" of each and every one of My precious children in this most critical and glorious hour.

**"mission"** - The specific task or responsibility that a person or body of persons is assigned to do or fulfil;

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]"....* Matthew 6:33 *The Amplified Translation*

\*[6363] The exercising of faith in a "revelation" of My Word [*Will*] "supercedes" fear and feelings - ALWAYS!

**"supercede"** - to replace in power, authority and effectiveness;

....*"we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]"....* 2 Corinthians 5:7 *NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"....* 2 Corinthians 4:18 *The Amplified Translation*

\*[6364] The certain fruit of "trying" [*attempting to fulfill a goal in one's own strength and "wisdom"*] is failure [*one falling short of the goal {vision}*].

**"try"** - to make an attempt [*which suggests the possibility of failure or falling short of obtaining that which is sought after*];

**"attempt"** - to make an effort to do [*in this case, in one's own strength and understanding - which is a certain path to failure*];



.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

.... "Let your heart [spirit, inner man] hold fast my words; Keep my commandments and live".... Proverbs 4:4 NASB

\*[6365] Every "seed" produces after its own kind - including "words".

.... "**Then God said**, "Let the earth sprout vegetation, plants yielding seed, and fruit trees on the earth bearing fruit after their kind with seed in them"; **and it was so**. The earth brought forth vegetation, plants **yielding seed after their kind**, and trees **bearing fruit with seed in them, after their kind**; and God saw that it was good".... Genesis 1:11-12 NASB

.... "Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

## **THEREFORE**

.... "Let **NO** [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but **ONLY** such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

## **FOR**

.... "as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; **So will My word be** which goes forth from My [one's] mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB

\*[6366] Continual "immersion" in My Word leads, ultimately, to the total displacement of ALL that which is apart from Me in one's life - spirit, soul and body and financially [spirit of poverty, lack etc.].

**"immerse"** - to involve deeply, absorb;

**"meditate"** - Hebrew - **"hagah"** - to murmur; by implication, to ponder: imagine, mutter, roar [proclaim], speak, talk, utter;

**"displacement"** - to occupy the place of; replace; supplant;

....*"My son, attend to my words; consent and submit to my sayings. Let them not depart from your sight; keep them in the center of your heart. For they are life to those who find them, healing and health to all their flesh. Keep and guard your heart with all vigilance and above all that you guard, for out of it flow the springs of life".... Proverbs 4:20-23 The Amplified Translation*

....*"No man will be able to stand before you all the days of your life. Just as I have been with Moses, I will be with you; I will not fail you or forsake you. Be strong and courageous, for you shall give this people possession of the land which I swore to their fathers to give them. Only be strong and very courageous; take heed [be diligent] to do according to all the law which Moses My servant commanded you; do not turn from it [the Word of God] to the right or to the left, so that you may have success wherever you go. This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from [always be in] your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may take heed [be diligent] to do according to all that is written in it; for **THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success.** Have I not commanded you? Be strong and courageous! Do not tremble or be dismayed, for the LORD your God is with you wherever you go".... Joshua 1:5-9 NASB*

\*[6367] Confusion [lack of one's knowledge {revelation} of their true identity] and unhappiness are inextricably linked.

**"inextricable"** - inseparable; incapable of being disentangled [in this case, EXCEPT for the Light {revelation} of God's Word];

....*"God is not the author of confusion".... 1 Corinthians 14:33 KJV*

....*"He made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

....*"[For] every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

\*[6368] Real authority [authoritative proclamation] does not come through any form of "mental ascension" to My Word. Real [the fullness of] authority comes through My children

gaining an ever deepening and abiding "revelation" of My Love for them *[and, thus, come to a revelation of who they truly are, in Christ]* - through a personal and intimate relationship with Me *[Us]*.

**"authoritative proclamation"** - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust *[empowered by a "spirit of faith"]* - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power *[in Christ]* into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

*...."He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

*...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

*...."For this reason also, since the day we heard [of it,] we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please [Him] in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us [past tense] to the kingdom of His beloved Son".... Colossians 1:9-13 NASB*

#### \*[6369] **THE VISION OF THE "GIANT VISE"**

**"vise"** - any of various devices, usually having two jaws that may be brought together or separated by means of a screw, lever, or the like, used to hold an object firmly while work is being done on it;

**VISION:** I saw a "giant vise". It had four sides and the sides of it were very tall. It actually looked more like a giant "trash compacter" than your typical work bench vise *[which has only two sides]*. I saw that all four sides were simultaneously *[slowly but surely]* closing in towards each other. In the middle I saw a large group of people *[who were indistinguishable]*. They were trapped inside the giant vise - and with each passing moment the walls kept closing fast and faster with each passing day.

**the Father spoke to me and said:**

The "giant vise" is representative of My end-time Plan to remove the various power structures of the world system.

The fact that it had four sides is representative of the spiritual reality that the Enemy and his schemes will be "blind-sided", in this hour, from the north, the south, the east, the west - and EVERY point in between.

The fact that the four sides were very tall are representative of the spiritual reality that this entire plan originated in Heaven - and is "inescapable" [*for the unrighteous*].

The four sides of the vise simultaneously closing in is representative of the spiritual reality that My Plan is continually unfolding at the perfect rate to accomplish everything it was set out by Me to accomplish.

The large group of people in the middle of the "giant vise" are representative of all those who have chosen to deny [*and even mock*] Me and, therefore, in refusing My mercy have trapped themselves with no way of escape.

These ones are those who chose to align themselves willingly with the vile schemes of the Enemy - and, in doing so, have been instrumental in committing "heinous" crimes of great magnitude against My Creation [*mankind*].

**"heinous"** - evil; atrocious abominable; totally reprehensible:

The fact that the "giant vise" was closing faster and faster with each passing day is representative of the spiritual reality that with each passing day My Judgement against EVERY form of "wickedness" [*unrighteousness*] is moving faster and faster unto a "perfect completion" - a perfect completion that will [*as with the enslavement and ensuing freedom of the Hebrew slaves*] set vast multitudes [*within the church at large and the nations*] free to live as they have never been able to live before in a perfect liberty and freedom [*economically and peacefully*] that, up until now, one would not have thought possible this side of Heaven, itself.

*...."I will bring punishment to the world for its evil and the wicked for their sins. I shall shatter the arrogance of the proud and will humble the pride of the high and mighty..... therefore I will make the heavens shudder and the earth shake from its foundation because of the wrath of the Lord - Commander of angel armies, in the day of His fierce anger. Isaiah 13:11 TPT*

*...."There are six things which the LORD hates, Yes, seven which are an abomination to Him: Haughty eyes, a lying tongue, And hands that shed innocent blood, A heart that devises wicked plans, Feet that run rapidly to evil, A false witness who utters lies, And one who spreads strife among brothers".... Proverbs 6:16-19 NASB*

*...."I was envious of the arrogant as I saw the prosperity of the wicked. For there are no pains in their death, and their body is fat. They are not in trouble as other men, nor are they*

*plagued like mankind. Therefore pride is their necklace; The garment of violence covers them. Their eye bulges from fatness; The imaginations of their heart run riot. They mock and wickedly speak of oppression; They speak from on high. They have set their mouth against the heavens, and their tongue parades through the earth".... Psalm 73:3-9 NASB*

*...."the righteous will be rewarded with prosperity...and the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:21, 22 NASB*

\*[6370] There is no such thing as "permanent" evil. For ALL things in the "temporal [*physical*] realm are subject to change by the Word of faith. And, ultimately, in My Kingdom and throughout Eternity there will be NO evidence [*or even the "remembrance"*] of evil found ANYWHERE.

*...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

\*[6371] My Grace is My willingness to use My Power and My Ability on your behalf - and I have given you My Word that it [*My Grace*] might be continually accessed [*appropriated*] through faith.

*...."God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB*

*...."Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB*

*...."My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

**"access"** - the ability, right, or permission to approach, enter, speak with, or use; admittance;

*...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

\*[6372] The "enlargement" of the heart is simply an expansion of one's capacity to receive to a continually greater degree ALL that I have prepared for them from before the foundations of the earth.

**"enlargement"** - increase, expansion, or amplification;

.... *"I shall run the way of Your commandments, for You will enlarge my heart [spirit]"....  
Psalm 119:32 NASB*

.... *"For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation*

\*[6373] Things have been "set in motion", My beloved ones.

**"set in motion"** - mobilized;

.... *"Look among the nations! Observe! Be astonished! Wonder! Because I am doing something in your days - you would not believe if you were told".... Habakkuk 1:5 NASB*

.... *"Behold, the former things have come to pass, now I declare new things; Before they spring forth I proclaim them to you".... Isaiah 42:9 NASB*

.... *"Behold, I will do something new, now it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway in the wilderness, rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:19 NASB*

\*[6374] Natural wisdom [*reason*] and logic is a counterfeit of My divine Wisdom and spiritual understanding.

**"logic"** - the science concerned with the principles of valid reasoning and correct inference either deductive or inductive; the apparently inevitable chain of events involved in an outcome etc.

**"reason"** - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

.... *"Give me understanding, that I may observe [see spiritually] Your law [the reality of Your Word] and keep it with all my heart".... Psalm 119:34 NASB*

.... *"For this reason also, since the day we heard [of it,] we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please [Him] in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us [past tense] to the kingdom of His beloved Son".... Colossians 1:9-13 NASB*

\*[6375] The self-righteous take offense at the boldness [*divine assurance, faith, confidence*] of

those abiding in righteousness [their true Identity in Christ] because they [the "self-righteous"] discern others by what is in their "own" heart.

...."you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation

...."the righteous are bold as a lion [in both word and deed]".... Proverbs 28:1b NASB

\*[6376] There is "nothing new under the sun" but EVERYTHING is new under [in] THE Son.

"new" - of a kind now existing or appearing for the first time;

...."That which has been is that which will be, and that which has been done is that which will be done. So there is nothing new under the sun".... Ecclesiastes 1:9 NASB

\*[6377] Everything produces after its own kind - including words.

...."Then God said, "Let the earth sprout vegetation, plants yielding seed, and fruit trees on the earth bearing fruit after their kind with seed in them"; and it was so. The earth brought forth vegetation, plants yielding seed after their kind, and trees bearing fruit with seed in them, after their kind; and God saw that it was good".... Genesis 1:11-12 NASB

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

## **THEREFORE**

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

## **FOR**

...."as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; **So will My word be** which goes forth from My [one's] mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB

\*[6378] Never affix *[fasten]* yourself to the Enemy's lies - and NEVER trust that which you see with your "eyes".

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

**"adamant"** - utterly unyielding in attitude or opinion in spite of all appeals, urgings, etc.

*...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

*...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

*...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ [the Word of God] is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB*

\*[6379] Grace is the "bridge" between Heaven and earth.

**"bridge"** - a connecting, transitional, or intermediate route or phase between two adjacent elements;

**"element"** - a natural habitat, sphere of activity, environment, etc.;

*...."God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB*

*...."Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB*

*...."My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of*



*Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

**"access"** - the ability, right, or permission to approach, enter, speak with, or use; admittance;

*...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

\*[6380] The Enemy continually attempts to "elicit" a response that does not line up with a revelation of My Word in order to provoke them to self-righteousness [*any form of self-exaltation*]. This allows him to maintain a position in which he [*and his forces*] can "influence" [*keep*] one away from [*below*] the paths of righteousness [*the High Way of holiness*] - which is the place of ongoing victory over his vile schemes.

**"elicit"** - to draw or bring out or forth; educe; evoke; entice;

*Latin: "e" - out + "licere" - to entice;*

*...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

\*[6381] Righteous [*wholesome*] words produce the fruit of righteousness. Unrighteous [*unwholesome*] words produce the fruit of unrighteousness.

**"righteousness"** - manifests in the "ability" [*in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"*] to stand in God's Presence [*or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces*] without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority [*unworthiness*];

*...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

\*[6382] If one chooses not to "control their mind" [*through the process of bringing EVERY thought captive to a "revelation" of My Word*] the Enemy will!

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

\*[6383] Let My people be found "abiding" in the "place of Grace" [*the place of a continual reliance upon My divine empowerment*]. For it is from this place [*spiritual positioning*], ALONE, wherein one shall both enter into and fulfil their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

.... *"God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB*

.... *"Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB*

.... *"My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

**"access"** - the ability, right, or permission to approach, enter, speak with, or use; admittance;

.... *"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

.... *"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

\*[6384] Hatred both "defiles" and "blinds" one's spirit [*inner man*].

**"hatred"** - extreme aversion or hostility to someone or something; intense dislike;

**"defile"** - to make foul or dirty; pollute; to tarnish or sully the brightness of [*in this case, referring to the Enemy's attempt to afflict one's spirit {inner man}*];

.... *"Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you".... Matthew 5:44 NASB*

.... "Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment, so that it will give [impart] Grace to those who hear [including themselves]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

.... "and while being reviled, He [Jesus] did not revile in return; while suffering, He uttered no threats, but kept entrusting Himself to Him who judges righteously".... 1 Peter 2:23 NASB

.... "If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you".... 1 Peter 4:14 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

.... "Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness, hatred}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

\*[6385] The certain fruit of all those who continually speak "falsehood" [lies] is exposure - and the destruction of ALL that they have created with their "words" [actions, agendas].

.... "You destroy those who speak falsehood; The LORD abhors the man of bloodshed and deceit.... There is nothing reliable in what they say; Their inward part is destruction itself. Their throat is an open grave; They flatter with their tongue".... Psalm 5:6,9 NASB

.... "Assuredly, the evil man will not go unpunished".... Proverbs 11:21a NASB

\*[6386] The "accessing" [continual appropriation] of My Grace constitutes a "full acknowledgement" of Me [and of My Word] - and will SURELY lead [and keep] one on the path to the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**"constitutes"** - establishes;

.... "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

.... "Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know,

*recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;\* The "accessing" [*continual appropriation*] of My Grace constitutes a "full acknowledgement" of Me [*and of My Word*] - and will SURELY lead [*and keep*] one on the path to the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**"constitutes"** - establishes;

*.... "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

*.... "Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB*

*.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

\*[6387] The continual pursuit of an "earnest remembrance" is of the utmost importance for My children in this hour. For, in remembering that which I have done for them will SURELY usher in the fullness of all that I have prepared for them - from before the foundations of the earth.

**"remember"** - to retain in the memory; keep in mind; remain aware of;

*Latin: "rememorari"* - to recall to mind;

*.... "O LORD my God, I will give thanks to ["remember"] You forever".... Psalm 30:12 NASB*

....*"the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My Name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance **all** that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

\*[6388] The "accessing" [*continual appropriation*] of My Grace constitutes a "full acknowledgement" of Me [*and of My Word*] - and will SURELY lead [*and keep*] one on the path to the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**"constitutes"** - establishes;

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

....*"Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

\*[6389] I work outside of "logic" and "reason". Your [*spiritual*] eyes have not yet seen nor have your [*spiritual*] ears heard [*up until this time*] what I have prepared [*planned*] for this season.

Therefore, cast down EVERY "assumption", and allow My Spirit to both enlarge and flood [*saturate*] your spirit [*inner man*] with the "absolute truth" [*and Kingdom-principles*] of My Word - that I might lead you into all that I had intended [*planned*] for you from before the foundations of the earth.

I shall enlarge your heart to receive ALL that I have for you, My precious children, in this hour. For, truly I say to you, I am bringing My people into one spirit [heart] and one Mind - My Heart and My Mind.

**"logic"** - the science concerned with the principles of valid reasoning and correct inference either deductive or inductive; the apparently inevitable chain of events involved in an outcome etc.

**"reason"** - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

**"reasoning"** - the mental process of drawing conclusions from known or presumed facts;

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

**"enlarge"** - increase, expand, or amplify;

....*"I shall run the way of Your commandments, for You will enlarge my heart [spirit]"....*  
*Psalm 119:32 NASB*

....*"Look among the nations! Observe! Be astonished! Wonder! Because I am doing something in your days - You would not believe if you were told"....* Habakkuk 1:5 NASB

....*"But--to use the words of Scripture--we speak of THINGS WHICH EYE HAS NOT SEEN NOR EAR HEARD, and which have never entered the heart of man: ALL THAT GOD HAS IN READINESS FOR THEM THAT LOVE HIM. For us, however, God has drawn aside the veil through the teaching of the Spirit; for the Spirit searches everything, including the depths of the divine nature"....* 1 Corinthians 2:9-10 The Weymouth Translation

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]"....* Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

\*[6390] In this most critical and glorious hour, there will be many "road to Damascus" experiences and many "Pentecosts" [Upper Room experiences] that will "supernaturally" bring many into perfect conformity with My Heart and Will - and, because of this, vast multitudes will begin to seek out their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

....*"Now Saul, still breathing threats and murder against the disciples of the Lord, went to the high priest, and asked for letters from him to the synagogues at Damascus, so that if he found any belonging to the Way, both men and women, he might bring them bound to Jerusalem. As he was traveling, it happened that he was approaching Damascus, and suddenly a light from*

heaven flashed around him; and he fell to the ground and heard a voice saying to him, 'Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting **ME**?' And he said, 'Who are You, Lord?' And He said, 'I am Jesus whom you are persecuting'.... Acts 9:3-5 NASB

...."And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting".... Acts 2:1-2 KJV

\*[6391] The Enemy shall "tremble and shake" in great fear and terror at the recognition of My faithful sons and daughters in this most glorious hour. For many shall have entered into the place wherein they have come to know and abide in the Spiritual Reality of who they are in Christ *[the place of fearlessness and absolute trust]* in Me *[My true Nature and Character]* and My Word.

...."For all who are led by the Spirit of God are sons of God. For *[the Spirit which]* you have now received *[is]* not a spirit of slavery to put you once more in bondage to fear, but you have received the Spirit of adoption *[the Spirit producing sonship]* in *[the bliss of]* which we cry, Abba (Father)! Father! The Spirit Himself *[thus]* testifies together with our own spirit, *[assuring us]* that we are children of God. And if we are *[His]* children, then we are *[His]* heirs also: heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ *[sharing His inheritance with Him]*; only we must share His suffering if we are to share His glory. *[But what of that?]* For I consider that the sufferings of this present time (this present life) are not worth being compared with the glory that is about to be revealed to us and in us and for us and conferred on us! For *[even the whole]* creation (all nature) waits expectantly and longs earnestly for God's sons to be made known *[waits for the revealing, the disclosing of their sonship]*".... Romans 8:14-19 The Amplified Translation

\*[6392] Tithing and sowing are NOT "obligatory". They are "revelatory" - based upon a revelation of My Heart *[true Nature and Character]* and Word.

**"obligatory"** - required as a matter of obligation; mandatory; imposing moral or legal obligation; binding;

**"revelatory"** - of, pertaining to, or having the characteristics of revelation *[in this case, that which is born of a revelation of the Father's Heart and Covenant with His children]*;

...."the love *[Wisdom, Truth, Grace]* of God *[the Father]* has been poured out within our hearts *[spirit, inner man]* through the Holy Spirit *[the Spirit of Love]* who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

...."Watch over your heart *[spirit]* with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life *[the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]*".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"Will a man rob or defraud God? Yet you rob and defraud Me. But you say, In what way do we rob or defraud You? [You have withheld your] tithes and offerings. You are cursed with the curse, for you are robbing Me, even this whole nation".... Malachi 3:8-9 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Bring the whole tithe into the storehouse, so that there may be food in My house, and test Me now in this," says the LORD of hosts, "if I will not open for you the windows of heaven and pour out for you a blessing until it overflows. "Then I will rebuke the devourer for you, so that it will not destroy the fruits of the ground; nor will your vine in the field cast its grapes," says the LORD of hosts. "All the nations will call you blessed, for you shall be a delightful land," says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:10-12 NASB*

....*"Give, and it will be given to you. They [others] will pour into your lap a good measure - pressed down, shaken together, and running over. **For by your standard of measure it will be measured to you in return**".... Luke 6:38 NASB*

\*[6393] A "just getting by" consciousness MUST be "eradicated" from the hearts of My children in order for them to handle with pin-point accuracy the vast sums of Kingdom-finances that I desire them to have.

**"eradicate"** - remove or destroy utterly; to pull up by the roots;

For, if one "maintains" a "just getting by" consciousness to ANY degree [*through fear, unbelief, mistrust of Me etc.*] THEN it is certain that the Enemy would be enabled [*allowed*] to veer them off course - thus, limiting the full potential of the finances they have been entrusted to steward.

The end result of these things would be that the Enemy would be enabled to steal from them, personally, as well as misdirect them into sinking what resources they have into "works" [*projects*] that are not built on [*established from*] a revelation of My Will.

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], AND THEN all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

\*[6394] What one "speaks" in any given moment is what they are "believing" in their heart [*spirit, inner man*].



...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

## **THEREFORE**

...."My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart [spirit, inner man]. For they are life to those who find them and health to all their body. Watch over your heart [spirit, inner man] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom etc.}];".... Proverbs 4:20-23 NASB

...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [spirit] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

...."I tell you that every careless [idle, useless, non-faith producing] word that people speak, they shall give an accounting for it in the day of judgment. For by [in accordance with] your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned".... Matthew 12:36-37 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

\*[6395] Only those who position themselves [spiritually] to see all things through the "eyes of their faith" will understand [comprehend] the unfolding of My Glorious Plan in this hour.

...."Look among the nations! Observe! Be astonished! Wonder! Because I am doing something in your days - You would not believe if you were told".... Habakkuk 1:5 NASB

...."For this reason also, since the day we heard [of it,] we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please [Him] in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us [past tense] to the kingdom of His beloved Son".... Colossians 1:9-13 NASB

\*[6396] Many, as they have pursued "ministry" [*their calling*] have chosen "presumption" over faith and patience [*a revelation of My Will*] - and, thus, they have entered into the deep darkness that is, even now, "radically" [*thoroughly*] overtaking the "world" and its "systems".

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for each and every one of My precious children to make certain [*in obedience to the still, small voice of My Spirit*] to "rekindle [*refire*] within the fire of revelation" - in order that they might be found in the "high place" with both feet firmly planted in My Kingdom. For it is from this place, alone, that the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny awaits.

**"presumption"** - assumption of something as true;

*Latin: "praesumere"* - to undertake beforehand;

....*"I wait for the LORD, my soul does wait, and in [a revelation of] His word do I hope".... Psalm 130:5 NASB*

....*"They quickly forgot His works; They did not wait for His counsel".... Psalm 106:13 NASB*

**"refire"** - restore to brilliance, as of a gem; restore a burning passion; excitement or enthusiasm;

....*"I am calling up memories of your sincere and unqualified faith [the leaning of your entire personality on God in Christ in absolute trust and confidence in His power, wisdom, and goodness].... That is why I would remind you to stir up [rekindle the embers of, fan the flame of, and keep burning] the [gracious] gift of God, [the inner fire] that is in you".... 2 Timothy 1:5a, 6a The Amplified Translation*

....*"For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, His soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith".... Habakkuk 2:3-4 NASB*

....*"you have come to the kingdom for such a time as this".... Esther 4:14b NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"Arise, shine; for your light has come, and the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD has risen upon you. For behold, darkness will cover the earth and deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you and His Glory [manifested Presence] will appear upon you. Nations will come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB*

[6397] Part of the fruit of a "just-getting-by-consciousness" is that once one's own needs are met

*[in their thinking]* there is a tendency *[inclination]* for one to stop exercising faith for the needs of others.

....*"If [when] riches increase, do not set your heart upon them".... Psalms 62:10 NASB*

[6398] Lying is the "language" of the Evil One. The language of the Kingdom is "absolute Truth".

**"lying"** - the telling of lies or false *[misleading]* statements; deliberately untruthful; deceitfulness;

**"language"** - communication by voice *[in this case, the continual speaking of lies and untruth in the world and the continual speaking of words that are aligned with a revelation of absolute Truth]*; a system for the expression of thoughts *[in the case of the "world" [and its systems], the lying, fear-filled thoughts of the Enemy]*;

....*"You [Pharisee] are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth because there is NO truth in him. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own nature, for he is a liar and the father of lies".... John 8:44 NASB*

[6399] Fear *[anxiety, worry]* is not "logical" *[reasonable]*. Fear is irrational.

**"logic"** - the science concerned with the principles of valid reasoning and correct inference either deductive or inductive; the apparently inevitable chain of events involved in an outcome etc.

**"reasonable"** - agreeable to reason or sound judgment;

**"irrational"** - without or deprived of normal mental clarity or sound judgment *[in this case, the Word of God]*.

....*"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

....*"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

[6400] The same Grace that helps one navigate *[as well as trust]* through times of abasement and seeming lack will help one navigate *[as well as trust]* with pin-point accuracy in times of superabundant wealth and great prosperity - and the divine overflow that is its spontaneous fruit.

....*"I have learned how to be content [satisfied to the point where I am not disturbed or disquieted] in whatever state I am. I know how to be abased and live humbly in straitened circumstances, and I know also how to enjoy plenty and live in abundance. I have learned in any*

*and all circumstances the secret of facing every situation, whether well-fed or going hungry, having a sufficiency and enough to spare or going without and being in want. I have strength for all things in Christ Who empowers me [I am ready for anything and equal to anything through Him Who infuses inner strength into me; I am self-sufficient in Christ's sufficiency]"....  
Philippians 4:11-13 The Amplified Translation*

*...."My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

[6401] What was once your "ceiling" has now become your "floor".

*...."For I always beseech the God of our Lord Jesus Christ--the Father most glorious--to give you a spirit of wisdom and penetration [revelation] through an intimate knowledge of Him, the eyes of your understanding being enlightened so that you may know what is the hope which His call to you inspires, what the wealth of the glory of His inheritance in God's people, and what the transcendent greatness of His power in us believers as seen in the working of His infinite might when He displayed it in Christ by raising Him from the dead and seating Him at His own right hand in the heavenly realms, high above all other government and authority and power and dominion, and every title of sovereignty used either in this Age or in the Age to come. God has put all things under His feet, and has appointed Him universal and supreme Head of the Church, which is His Body, the completeness of Him who everywhere fills the universe with Himself".... Ephesians 1:17-23 The Weymouth Translation*

[6402] The practice [*continual reliance*] upon "sense knowledge and perception leads SURELY to deception.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

**"simplicity"** - freedom from complexity, intricacy, or division into parts: plainness [*in this case, a life of purity, singleness of purpose and great clarity*]; freedom from deceit or guile;

*...."But I am afraid [concerned] that, as the serpent deceived Eve by his craftiness, your minds will be led astray from the simplicity and purity of devotion to Christ".... 2 Corinthians 11:3 NASB*

*...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

**THEREFORE**

.... "we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"....  
2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[6403] The first step for one to begin to enter into a steadfast trust in Me is to, by faith, access the Grace to trust. As one begins to practice this on a daily basis THEN, ultimately, every last ground of mistrust - and the fear and unbelief that is its spontaneous fruit - will be "displaced" by the Spirit of Grace [*Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Truth, the Spirit of Wisdom etc.*].

"**access**" - the ability, right, or permission to approach, enter, speak with, or use; admittance;

"**Spirit of Grace**" - the Spirit of the administration of the Grace of God.

.... "the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] who was given to us"....  
Romans 5:5 NASB

.... "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

.... "Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

.... "My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

[6404] Lies have NO power in light of the absolute truth of My Word. NOW, behold, as My absolute Truth goes forth to completely "blindsides" and devastate the Evil One and those with him - at every turn!

.... "If ye continue in [the absolute Truth of] my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the [absolute] Truth [the Word of God], and the [absolute] Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free".... John 8:32 KJV

## **THEREFORE**

.... "we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting)

*[subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal] ".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension] ".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[6405] Not by "good intentions but by the continual accessing [*appropriation*] of My Grace - through faith.

**"access"** - the ability, right, or permission to approach, enter, speak with, or use; admittance;

*.... "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

*.... "My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*.... "let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB*

*.... "You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

*.... "Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[6406] Everyone is found "practicing" something in any given moment [*faith - fear, trust - mistrust, love - hatred, righteousness - unrighteousness etc.*].

**"practice"** - a usual or customary action or proceeding; repetition or exercise of an activity in order to achieve mastery and fluency [*in the case of "practicing righteousness", mastery and fluency in the ways of the Kingdom*];

**"righteousness"** - manifests in the "ability" [*in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"*] to stand in God's Presence [*or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces*] without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority [*unworthiness*];

.... "How blessed are those who keep justice, who practice righteousness at all times!"....

.... "beloved, if our consciences (our hearts) do not accuse us [if they do not make us feel guilty and condemn us], we have confidence (complete assurance and boldness) before God, And we receive from Him whatever we ask, because we [watchfully] obey His orders [observe His suggestions and injunctions, follow His plan for us] and [habitually] practice what is pleasing to Him".... 1 John 3:21-22 The Amplified Translation

.... "In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

[6407]

### THE VISION OF THE PILOT

**VISION:** I saw a pilot sitting in the cockpit of a large and beautiful plane [747] capable of soaring at high altitudes - but I saw many "reluctant" passengers on board the plane.

The Father spoke to me and said:

The "pilot" represents my forerunners [true delegated authorities].

The "large and beautiful plane capable of soaring at high altitudes" represents the Glorious Church [and the true Kingdom-ministries within her] - a Church that will be found abiding in the "high place" [both individually and corporately], seated at My right Hand, in Christ.

The "reluctant passengers" represent those in the church at large who remain somewhat "uncomfortable" in the high places - and, thus, they [through fear and unbelief] remain bound to the false security of "sense-knowledge" and perception"

**"reluctant"** - unwilling, disinclined; offering resistance or opposition; not eager;

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

.... "And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the

*things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God"....  
Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

*...." we see that they [the Israelites] were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]"....  
[Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief".... Hebrews 4:11 KJV*

*...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"....  
2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6408] One can "look back" or they can "look forward" BUT faith is in the NOW *[present]*.

*...."NOW faith IS".... Hebrews 11:1 NASB*

[6409] A nagging impatience is a sure sign of one not being close enough to Me *[or My Word]*.

*...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

*...."He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[6410] The one who administers My Word "falsely" *[unrighteously]* shall surely be judged *[exposed]* in their self-exaltive practices.

Those who have rejected the absolute Truth of My Word are ALREADY judged by their "own" choice.



.... "Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and DO NOT rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In ALL your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

.... "If ye continue in [the absolute Truth of] my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the [absolute] Truth [the Word of God], and the [absolute] Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free".... John 8:32 KJV

[6411] My Grace is the spontaneous [and ongoing] fruit of My Heart, My Word and My Spirit.

"**Spirit of Grace**" - the Spirit of the administration of the Grace of God.

.... "the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

.... "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

.... "Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

.... "My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

[6412] A reverential pursuit of My Word is a catalyst [gateway] to an absolute and abiding steadfast faith and trust in Me.

.... "In the reverent and worshipful fear of the Lord there is strong confidence [trust], and His children shall always have a place of refuge".... Proverbs 14:26 The Amplified Translation

[6413] Believing is not constituted by what one "sees" with their eyes, what one "feels" with their feelings, what one "thinks" in their mind or what one "hears" with their external ears [sense knowledge and perception]. True believing, rather, is constituted by a "knowing" in the depths of

one's inner being [*spirit, heart*] - through revelation.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

*...."if with your mouth you confess Jesus as Lord and in your heart believe that God brought Him back to life, you shall be saved. For with the heart men believe and obtain righteousness, and with the mouth they make confession and obtain [the fullness of] salvation".... Romans 10:9-10 The Weymouth Translation*

*...."Trust [a believing faith] is awakened by hearing an authentic confession of who Christ is and what He does [has Done - His "finished work"]".... Romans 10:17 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

*...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6414] Unbelief in its purest form is rooted in the failure of one to believe [*trust*] in the "finished work" of My Dear Son.

*...."But as many as received Him, to them He gave the right to become children of God, even to those who believe in His name, who were born, not of blood nor of the will of the flesh nor of the will of man, but of God".... John 1:12-13 NASB*

*....These things I have written to you who believe in the name of the Son of God, so that you may know that you have eternal life. This is the confidence which we have before Him, that, if we ask anything according to His will, He hears us. And if we know that He hears us in whatever we ask, we know that we have the requests which we have asked from Him".... 1 John 5:13-15 NASB*

[6415] I have beautiful surprises for you, My beloved ones - and you will be greatly "astonished".

**"beautiful"** - possessing qualities that give great pleasure or satisfaction to see, hear, think about, etc.; delighting the senses or mind [*or in this case, thrilling the heart {inner man, spirit} through and through*];

**"astonish"** - to fill with sudden and overpowering surprise or wonder;

....*"He [God] is famous for great and unexpected acts; **there's no end to His surprises**".... Job 5:9 The Message Translation*

....*"The lines have fallen to me in pleasant places; Indeed, my heritage is beautiful to me. I will bless the LORD who has counseled me; Indeed, my mind instructs me in the night. I have set the LORD continually before me; Because He is at my right hand, I will not be shaken. Therefore my heart is glad and my glory rejoices; My flesh also will dwell securely... You will make known to me the path of life; In Your Presence is fullness of joy; In Your right hand there are pleasures forever".... Psalm 16:6-11 NASB*

[6416] The way that I receive Glory in the earth is for one to be totally transformed by the indwelling life of My Spirit [*Light, Love, Righteousness, Grace etc.*] - resulting in their entrance into the fullness of their precious inheritance [*Salvation*] and Kingdom-position, in Christ.

....*"I am able to do nothing from Myself [independently, of My own accord - but only as I am taught by God and as I get His orders]. Even as I hear, I judge [I decide as I am bidden to decide. As the voice comes to Me, so I give a decision], and My judgment is right (just, righteous), because I do not seek or consult My own will [I have no desire to do what is pleasing to Myself, My own aim, My own purpose] but only the will and pleasure of the Father Who sent Me".... John 5:30 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For I have come down from heaven, not to do My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me".... John 6:38 NASB*

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the Glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

[6417] The "counterfeit" [*on any level of existence*] is both exposed and combatted against through a "revelation" of the absolute Truth of My Word - without exception.

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

**"counterfeit"** - that which portrays something as real or genuine when, in reality, it is not;

....*"by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

.... *"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29  
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... *"But every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

[6418] In these days, I am going to begin to "reveal", to those hearts who are faithful, the revelation of My "retroactive" and divine restoration - a supernatural and divine restoration that confirm to one's heart that, in reality *[and by My great and awesome Power]*, NOTHING has been lost, and that regardless of what the Enemy has attempted against *[stolen from]* them, they will fulfil the "fullness" of My "original intent" for their Eternal destiny *[past, present and future]* - MULTIPLIED !

**"retroactive"** - effective or operative from a date or for a period in the past *[in this case, a supernatural {and Eternal} restoration of all that the Enemy has stolen or destroyed]*;

.... *"if he [the thief] be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house".... Proverbs 6:31 KJV*

.... *"rejoice, O sons/daughters of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for [your] vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. **Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten**.... You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you".... Joel 2:23-26 NASB*

.... *"The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life ["zoe" - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power etc.], and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"And He [Jesus] is the radiance of His [the Father's] glory and the exact representation of His [the Father's] nature, and upholds ALL things by the word of His power".... Hebrews 1:3 NASB*

[6419] If one does not learn *[by the power of My Spirit]* to walk above the "sense realm" *[temporal realm]* then it is certain that they will remain bound to it *[the lower sphere of reality]*.

.... *"Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6420] When one is dealing with a situation concerning "relationships" it is not a "soulish intrusion" that is called for [*a leaning upon one's "own" understanding*] but, rather, a spiritual intervention [*intercession*] through revelation - with a view to the "administration" of My Wisdom [*Grace, Love, Truth etc.*].

**"intrusion"** - to [*selfishly*] thrust oneself or force in without permission or welcome [*in this case, in one's own strength and understanding*];

....*"I wait for the LORD, my soul does wait, and in His word do I hope".... Psalm 130:5 NASB*

....*"They quickly forgot His works; They did not wait for His counsel".... Psalm 106:13 NASB*

....*"Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [superficially and by appearances]; but judge [discern] fairly and righteously".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Bear [in love and obedience] one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB*

[6421] The continual appropriation [*accessing*] of My Grace [*absolute Truth*] leads to the "certain" displacement of any "fragmentation" or ground in one that is apart from Me - with a view to the complete "integration" [*divine restoration and renewal*] of one's spirit and soul [*mind, will, emotions*].

**"displacement"** - to occupy the place of; replace; supplant;

**"fragmentation"** - most generally means the process of fragmenting - breaking into pieces or being divided into parts. It can also refer to the state or result of being broken up or having been divided;

**"integration"** - an act or instance of combining into an integral whole;

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[6421] The appropriation of the fullness of one's perfect liberty in Christ comes [*manifests*] through the continual accessing of My Grace - through faith.

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in*

hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

...."Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[6422] A "maintained" selfishness [*fear - pride*] causes one to become "oblivious" to all in their "sphere of existence" - other than that which pertains to their own agenda.

**"oblivious"** - unmindful; unconscious; unaware; forgetful; without remembrance or memory;

**"sphere of existence"** - is not only one's "physical" existence but also their "spiritual existence" - an existence that includes those they have met in the past [*friend and foe alike*] as well as those they have yet to meet, as they continue on the path to the "fullness" of their precious destiny, in Christ.

**"pertain"** - to have reference, relation, or relevance to;

...."I sought the LORD, and He answered me, and delivered me [past tense] from all my fears. They looked to Him and were radiant, and their faces will never be ashamed".... Psalms 34:4-5 NASB

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [a revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[6423]

## **EIGHT SPONTANEOUS FRUIT OF AN ONGOING "POSITIVE" CONFESSION**

**"positive confession"** - to acknowledge that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

**"affirm"** - to state or assert positively; maintain as true; to express agreement with or commitment to;

**"proclaim"** - to announce or declare;

*Latin: "proclamare" - to shout aloud [in this case, the Word {Will} of God from the heart {spirit, inner man}];*

1. The continual confession of My Word *[the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with My Word {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation]* causes faith to come *[enter into the "inner man" {spirit}]* by "hearing" *[and hearing and hearing and hearing....]*.

*...."faith comes by hearing, and the ear to hear by the [anointed] word [words] of God".... Romans 10:17 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Trust [faith] is awakened [energized] by hearing an authentic confession of who Christ is and what He does [has Done - His "finished work"]".... Romans 10:17 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

2. The continual confession of My Word empowers the renewal of one's "mind" *[will, emotions]*.

*...."Therefore I urge you, brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living and holy sacrifice, acceptable to God, [which is] your spiritual service of worship. And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, so that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... Romans 12:1-2 NASB*

3. The continual confession of My Word *[the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with My Word {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation]* strengthens and changes one's "heart" to conform to their true Identity in Christ - and the righteous motivation that is its spontaneous fruit.

*...."Let your heart [spirit, inner man] hold fast my words".... Proverbs 4:4 NASB*

*.... put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

*...."You cause my lamp [spirit, inner man] to be lighted and to shine; the Lord my God*

*illuminates my darkness".... Psalms 18:28 The Amplified Translation*

*...."let no one deceive and lead you astray. He who practices righteousness [who is upright, conforming to the divine will in purpose, thought, and action, living a consistently conscientious life {in their true Identity, in Christ!}] is righteous, even as He is righteous".... 1 John 3:7 The Amplified Translation*

4. The continual confession of My Word *[the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with My Word {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation]* keeps the "Answer" *[divine Solution]* before one's eyes continually - both the eyes of the recreated human spirit *[inner man]* and the physical eyes.

*...."The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV*

*...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God], the author and perfecter of faith [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father]".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

*...."And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

5. The continual confession of My Word *[the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with My Word {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation]* "sets" the "law *[principle]* of faith" in motion *["true confession" releases the force of faith - as well as the other Kingdom-forces {Love, Righteousness, Trust, Wisdom, Truth etc.}]*.

**"sets"** - to put or place in position or into a specified state or condition *[in this case, to activate, perfectly, {on an ongoing basis} the absolute truths and principles of the Kingdom found in the Word of God]*;

**"authoritative proclamation"** - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust *[empowered by the "spirit of faith"]* - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power *[in Christ]* into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.



.... "Then what becomes of [our] pride and [our] boasting? It is excluded (banished, ruled out entirely). On what principle? [On the principle] of doing good deeds? No, but on the principle of faith. For we hold that a man is justified and made upright by faith independent of and distinctly apart from good deeds (works of the Law). [The observance of the Law has nothing to do with justification.]".... Romans 3:27-28 The Amplified Translation

.... "Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right [in right order - in submission to the spirit] within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [out of his spirit, inner man - through revelation and trust in God]".... Habakkuk 2:4 NASB

.... "we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight ["sense knowledge - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

.... "But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB

.... "Therefore, holy brethren, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of **our confession**".... Hebrews 3:1 NASB

.... "Now faith is the assurance (the confirmation, the title deed) of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore, we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

6. The continual confession of My Word [the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with My Word {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation] releases My angels to help carry out My highest Will and purpose in the lives of My precious children, as well as supernaturally protect them - in any given situation.

.... "But to which of the angels has He ever said, "SIT AT MY RIGHT HAND, UNTIL I MAKE YOUR ENEMIES A FOOTSTOOL FOR YOUR FEET"? Are they not all ministering spirits, sent out to render service for the sake of those who will inherit salvation?".... Hebrews 1:13-14

.... "My God sent His angel and shut the lions' mouths and they have not harmed me, inasmuch as I was found innocent before Him; and also toward you, O king, I have committed no crime".... Daniel 6:22 NASB

.... "But during the night an angel of the Lord opened the gates of the prison, and taking them out he said, "Go, stand and speak to the people in the temple the whole message of this Life".... Acts 5:19-20 NASB

7. The continual confession of My Word [*the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with My Word {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation*] manifests in a "continual resistance" to the Evil One and his forces [*continually putting them to flight*] - and releases the fulness of one's authority [*dominion*] in Christ into [*and over*] any given situation.

.... "Submit therefore to God [*in trust and obedience*]. Resist the devil [*through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will*] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB

.... "Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB

.... "You will tread down [*devastate*] the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing', says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB

.... "[*The Father*] has delivered [*past tense*] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [*past tense*] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation

.... "In the way [*path*] of righteousness [*right standing and communion with the Father and His Word*] is [*the continual impartation of*] life [*Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path*], and in its pathway there is NO death [*no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}*]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

8. The continual confession of My Word [*the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with My Word {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation*] "activates" the forces of the Kingdom [*Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness Wisdom etc.*] and allows the Covenant promises that belong to one, in Christ, to "overtake" them at every turn - according to My highest Will and purpose [*both individually and corporately*].

.... "And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [*lit. have the faith of God*] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [*obstacle, problem, infirmity etc.*], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [*affirms on an ongoing basis*] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [*granted*] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [*based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant*] that you have [*already*] received them, and they will be [*granted*] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB

...."Jesus said, "I emphasize to you that if, in your life, you have faith which produces a clear vision of Reality, you will not only speak to fig trees that are barren, you will have authority to command mountains [obstacles] saying, "Depart and be cast into the sea" and it will be done. And everything you present to the Father with utter trust in Him will come to pass".... Matthew 21:21 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

[6424]

## EIGHT SPONTANEOUS FRUIT OF AN ONGOING "NEGATIVE" CONFESSION

**"negative confession"** - words and actions that align themselves with the fear-filled lies and darkened wisdom of the Evil One;

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

...."Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

1. The ongoing confession [continual affirmation {release}] of words that align themselves with [give voice to] the "lies" [counterfeit "truth"] of the Enemy [through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority] causes "fear to come [enter into the spirit {"inner man"}] by "hearing" [and hearing and hearing and hearing....] - thus causing a degree of "defilement" [through darkness] within.

...."For the thing which I greatly fear comes upon me, and that of which I am afraid befalls me".... Job 3:25 The Amplified Translation

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee [your "inner man] be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV

.... "Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

.... "Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

2. The ongoing confession [continual affirmation {release}] of words that align themselves with [give voice to] the "lies" [counterfeit "truth"] of the Enemy [through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority] "blind" one's eyes [both spiritual and physical] - allowing [ultimately] strongholds and wrong "mind-sets" [rooted in a "sin-consciousness"] to be both established and maintained by the Evil One.

**"sin-consciousness"** - any belief or mind-set that constitutes one "believing" that that which they have actually been redeemed from is still to be in force in their life - through an adherence to "sense-knowledge" [Romans 8:1-2 KJV];

.... "The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:35 KJV

.... "We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

.... "A man's belly [spirit, inner man] shall be satisfied with [be full of] the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase [revenue] of his lips shall he be filled [to overflowing].

**"revenue"** - something that yields a regular [consistent] return [in this case, the fruit of what is in "superabundance" {light - darkness, faith - fear etc.} in one's spirit]

## FOR

.... "out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [spirit] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

3. The ongoing confession [continual affirmation {release}] of words that align themselves with [give voice to] the "lies" [counterfeit "truth"] of the Enemy [through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority] hardens one's heart [spirit] through unbelief and mistrust - keeping one in a position "far below" their true Identity in Christ and, thus, unrighteously motivated through a continual adherence to the self-life ["selfishness" -

*and the continual self-focus that is its spontaneous fruit].*

*...."So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

*...."in whose case the god of this world has blinded the minds of the unbelieving so that they might not see the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God".... 2 Corinthians 4:4 NASB*

*...."But I am afraid that, as the serpent deceived Eve by his craftiness, your minds will be led astray from the simplicity and purity of devotion to Christ".... 2 Corinthians 11:3 NASB*

4. The ongoing confession [*continual affirmation {release}*] of words that align themselves with [*give voice to*] the "lies" [*counterfeit "truth"*] of the Enemy [*through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority*] keeps one's eyes "fixed" on the problem [*obstacle*] and blocks [*through fear and darkness*] one's capacity to access My Wisdom in the "secret place [*inner chamber*] - forcing them [*by their own choice*] to be continually "inundated" with the darkened "wisdom of the world".

*...."I call heaven and earth to witness against you today, that I have set before you life and death, the blessing and the curse. So choose life in order that you may live, you and your descendants, by loving the LORD your God, by obeying His voice, and by holding fast to Him; for this is your life and the length of your days, that you may live in the land which the LORD swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give them".... Deuteronomy 30:19-20 NASB*

*...."Where is the wise man? Where is the scribe? Where is the debater of this age? Has not God made foolish the wisdom of the world?".... 1 Corinthians 1:20 NASB*

*...."For My thoughts are not your thoughts, nor are your ways My ways, declares the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are My ways higher than your ways and My thoughts than your thoughts".... Isaiah 55:8-9 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

5. The ongoing confession [*continual affirmation {release}*] of words that align themselves with [*give voice to*] the "lies" [*counterfeit "truth"*] of the Enemy [*through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority*] "sets" the law of sin and death

*[the Curse - which in Reality they have already been redeemed from] in motion in one's life and circumstances - leading to all manner of affliction, disease, worry, deception and ungodly desire.*

*.... "These are the ones who are beside the road where the word is sown; and when they hear, immediately Satan comes and takes away the word which has been sown in them. "In a similar way these are the ones on whom seed was sown on the rocky places, who, when they hear the word, immediately receive it with joy; and they have no firm root in themselves, but are only temporary; then, when **affliction or persecution arises because of the word**, immediately they fall away. "And others are the ones on whom seed was sown among the thorns; these are the ones who have heard the word, but **the worries of the world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the desires for other things** [that are apart from God's Will] enter in and choke the word, and it becomes unfruitful".... Mark 4:15-19 NASB*

*.... "Christ redeemed us from the curse of the Law, having become a curse for us--for it is written, "CURSED IS EVERYONE WHO HANGS ON A TREE"-- in order that in Christ Jesus THE BLESSING of Abraham might come to the Gentiles, so that we would receive the promise of the Spirit through faith".... Galatians 3:13-14 NASB*

6. The ongoing confession [*continual affirmation {release}*] of words that align themselves with [*give voice to*] the "lies" [*counterfeit "truth"*] of the Enemy [*through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority*] bind the hands of My angels [*who hearken only to words that align themselves with My Word*] and loose [*"allow"*] the influence of evil spirits in [*over*] their life - evil spirits that are bent on their total destruction.

*.... "The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation*

7 The ongoing confession [*continual affirmation {release}*] of words that align themselves with [*give voice to*] the "lies" [*counterfeit "truth"*] of the Enemy [*through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority*] manifests in "one's hedge of protection" being continually violated - ultimately [*if not repented of*], leaving one "wide open" to the destructive schemes of the Enemy.

*.... "Have You [God] not made a hedge about him and his house and all that he has, on every side? You have blessed the work of his hands, and his possessions have increased in the land".... Job 1:10 NASB*

*.... "For the thing which I greatly fear comes upon me, and that of which I am afraid befalls me".... Job 3:25 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "Whoso is digging a pit falleth into it, and whoso is breaking a hedge, a serpent biteth him".... Ecclesiastes 10:8 KJV*

8. The ongoing confession [*continual affirmation {release}*] of words that align themselves with [*give voice to*] the "lies" [*counterfeit "truth"*] of the Enemy [*through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority*] hinders [*blocks*] the flow of the Holy Spirit [*divine Light, spiritual understanding*] - and the various forces of the Kingdom [*Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness, Trust, Wisdom etc.*] as well as every Covenant blessing - and, instead, releases the "reciprocal" forces of darkness: fear, pride, unbelief, mistrust, hatred, unrighteousness, worldly wisdom etc.

**"quench"** - to put out or extinguish; suppress;

....*"Quench not the S[s]pirit".... 1 Thessalonians 5:19 KJV*

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

**DONE TO HERE [END OF MARCH 2023]**

[6425] The exercising [*practicing*] of "self-will" is the "antithesis" of one walking in perfect [*true*] liberty. For the exercising of "self-will" blocks the flow of My Grace into one's life.

**"antithesis"** - the direct opposite;

....*"He who is faithful [true to the Will of God] in a very little [thing] is faithful also in much, and he who is dishonest and unjust in a very little [thing] is dishonest and unjust also in much".... Luke 16:10 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For the Lord knows and is fully acquainted with the way of the righteous, but the way of the ungodly [those living outside God's will] shall perish [end in ruin and come to nought]".... Psalms 1:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

....*"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord [Who is the Spirit of Grace] is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

[6426] All fear is rooted and grounded in the "fear of death". Therefore, it is a revelation of Life [*divine Love, Righteousness etc.*] that sets one free from all of its [*death's*] forms.

....*"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [a revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS [displaces] every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing {functional}".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[6427] These are the days wherein a people of "great fortitude" will come forth by My Hand - a people who are found trustworthy in My Sight to fulfil key Kingdom-assignments that will not only advance My Kingdom on every front but, also, expedite the establishment of the Glorious Church throughout the earth.

**"fortitude"** - resolute [*determined*] endurance; boldness; bravery, courage, determination, endurance, fearlessness; patience; perseverance;

*Latin: "fortitudo"* - strength, firmness, courage;

**"expedite"** - to speed up the process or progress of; facilitate; to do with quick efficiency;

*Latin - "expedire"* - "ex" - out + "pedire" - feet - to free the feet from fetters;

....*"Moreover [let us also be full of joy now!] let us exult and triumph in our troubles and rejoice in our sufferings, knowing that pressure and affliction and hardship produce patient and unswerving endurance. And endurance [fortitude] develops maturity of character [approved faith and tried integrity]. And character [of this sort] produces [the habit of] joyful and confident hope of eternal salvation. Such hope never disappoints or deludes or shames us, for God's love has been poured out in our hearts through the Holy Spirit Who has been given to us"....Romans 5:3-5 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

....*"that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:27 NASB*

[6428] The accessing of Grace [*through faith*] allows My Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Grace*] to administer My divine Ability in one's spirit [*inner man*] with pin-point accuracy - according to My highest Will and Purpose, both individually and corporately.



.... "God is able to make all Grace abound to you".... 2 Corinthians 9:8 NASB

.... "May He [the Father] grant you out of the rich treasury of His glory to be strengthened and reinforced with mighty power in the inner man by the [Holy] Spirit [Himself {Who is the Spirit of Grace} indwelling your innermost being and personality]. May Christ through your faith [actually] dwell [settle down, abide, make His permanent home] in your hearts! May you be rooted deep in love and founded securely on love, That you may have the power and be strong to apprehend and grasp with all the saints [God's devoted people, the experience of that love] what is the breadth and length and height and depth [of it]; [That you may really come] to know [practically, through experience for yourselves] the love of Christ, which far surpasses mere knowledge [without experience]; that you may be filled [through all your being] unto all the fullness of God [may have the richest measure of the divine Presence, and become a body wholly filled and flooded with God Himself]!".... Ephesians 3:16-19 The Amplified Translation

[6429] Trust in Me is the spontaneous fruit of a "revelation" of My true Nature and Character.

.... "Trust [faith] is awakened [energized] by hearing an authentic confession of who Christ is and what He does [has Done - His "finished work"]".... Romans 10:17 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

.... "And He [Jesus] is the radiance of His [the Father's] glory and the exact representation of His [the Father's] nature, and upholds ALL things by the word of His power".... Hebrews 1:3 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

[6430] It is a continual attitude of thanksgiving [gratitude] released from the abundance of "revelation" [divine Light] found in one's heart [spirit] that truly honors Me.

.... "He who offers a sacrifice of thanksgiving honors Me; And to him who orders his way aright I shall show the salvation of God".... Psalm 50:23 NASB

[6431] There is a distinct difference between "spiritual emotion" [emotion which is the spontaneous byproduct of one's spirit man being in a constant state of "spiritual equilibrium"] and "soulical emotion" [emotion based on sense-knowledge and perception {"feelings"}].

**"spiritual equilibrium"** - a state of rest or balance [in this case, the place wherein one's spirit and soul {mind, will, emotions} are "garrisoned about" {protected, defended} by the

*supernatural peace and joy of God, in faith - it is also the place wherein a continual flow of God's Grace and Wisdom {divine Light} abound in one's spirit {inner man}}.*

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

*.... put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

*...."we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

[6432] The spontaneous fruit of the continual flow of revelation from My Spirit to one's spirit [*inner man*] is first a "displacement" of all that is apart from Me [*ground of fear, unforgiveness, past trauma etc.*] and THEN the "integration" of the spirit - "synchronizing perfectly" the spirit, soul and body.

**"displacement"** - to occupy the place of; replace; supplant;

**"integration"** - an act or instance of combining into an integral whole;

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

*...."we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."I urge you, brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living and holy sacrifice, acceptable to God, [which is] your spiritual service of worship. And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, so that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... Romans 12:1-2*

NASB

....*"But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you"....*

*Romans 8:11 KJV*

[6433] There is no faith, love or obedience in "procrastination".

**"procrastinate"** - to put off taking action until a future time; to defer or postpone [*in this case, through fear and unbelief*];

**"negligence"** - failure to exercise the necessary effort needed to appropriate something [*in this case, a certain neglect and oversight of God's Word/Will*];

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"Hope deferred [through negligence and procrastination] makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled [through diligence] is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]"....*  
*Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

[6434] A "righteousness-consciousness" detests the "magnification" of the Enemy and his works [*schemes*].

**"righteousness-consciousness"** - a continual awareness [*through revelation*] of who we "actually" are IN Christ;

**"righteousness"** - manifests in the "ability" [*in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"*] to stand in God's Presence [*or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces*] without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority [*unworthiness*];

....*"Deliver me from bloodguiltiness, O God, the God of my salvation; Then my tongue will joyfully sing of Your righteousness. O Lord, open my lips, that my mouth may declare Your praise".... Psalm 51:14-15 NASB*

**"magnify"** - to cause to seem greater or more important; attribute too much importance to [*in this case, the lies and actions {works} of the Enemy above the absolute supremacy of God's Word*];

*Latin: "magnificare" - to praise; glorify; extol; esteem greatly;*

*.... "What is man that You magnify him, and that You are concerned about him".... Job 7:17 NASB*

*.... "O magnify the LORD with me, And let us exalt His name together".... Psalm 34:3 NASB*

*.... "I will praise the name of God with song and magnify Him with thanksgiving".... Psalm 69:30 NASB*

[6435] This is the time of the "take down" [*total exposure and devastation*] of the Enemy and "his" agendas.

*.... "He [Jesus] began saying to His disciples first of all, 'Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known'".... Luke 12:1a-2 NASB*

[6436] A true man or woman of God will constantly warn others of the importance of NOT placing them on a "pedestal". Those who seek after "self-glory" in any of its forms insist on it [*being given preeminence*]!

**"pedestal"** - a position of eminence or supposed superiority; glorify; idealize;

**"idealize"** - to make ideal; represent in an ideal form or character; exalt to an ideal perfection or excellence [*in this case, ABOVE the Word of God and the Holy Spirit working through them*];

*.... "The sorrows of those who have bartered for another god [those bound by idolatry] will be multiplied".... Psalm 16:4 NASB*

*.... "Therefore, my dearly beloved, shun [keep clear away from, avoid by flight if need be] any sort of idolatry [of loving or venerating anything [or anyone] more than God]".... 1 Corinthians 10:14 The Amplified Translation*

[6437] When bound by a "spirit of procrastination" [*which is a form of "negligence"*] one's spiritual perception is diminished [*the voice of My Spirit will seem "distant"*] and one becomes oblivious [*through confusion*] to the true task at hand.

**"procrastinate"** - to defer action; to put off till another day or time; delay [*in this case, through fear and unbelief*];

**"negligence"** - failure to exercise the necessary effort needed to appropriate something [*in this case, a certain neglect and oversight of God's Word/Will*];

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

*...."Hope deferred [through negligence and procrastination] makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled [through diligence] is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

[6438] One operating in a "spirit of self-righteousness" is NEVER right{eous} [justified in any way]. It is wrong [rooted in unrighteousness - without exception].

*...."He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the One who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him".... John 7:18 NASB*

[6439] The lies of the Enemy are made null and void [powerless] through an ongoing faith and trust in a "revelation" of My Word.

*...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6440] Freedom [true Liberty] is not a "feeling". Freedom is a "reality" [revelation] that abides [dwells constantly] in one's heart [spirit].

*...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

[6441] A "misplaced" faith in My Word is a clear mistrust of Me [My true Nature and Character].

*...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[6442] The fruit of "psycho-analysis" is "psycho-paralysis".

.... *"Truly, truly, I say to you, unless a grain of wheat falls into the earth and dies, it remains alone; but if it dies, it bears much fruit. He who loves his [soul - psuche] life loses it, and he who hates his [soul - psuche] life in this world will keep it to life eternal".... John 12:24-25 NASB*

**"specious"** - apparently good or right, but actually not so; pleasing or attractive in appearance, but deceptive;

.... *"Beware of anyone getting hold of you by means of a theosophy which is "specious" [made] on the lines of human tradition, corresponding to the elemental spirits of the world and not to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 The Moffat Translation*

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[6443] True [divine] Love "burns" [glows within, emanates].

**"burn"** - to consume, wholly or in part, by contact with fire;

**"emanate"** - to flow out, issue, or proceed, as from a source or origin; come forth; radiate;

.... *"Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God has shone forth. May our God come and not keep silence; Fire devours before Him, and it is very tempestuous around Him".... Psalm 50:2-3 NASB*

.... *"Therefore, since we receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken, let us show gratitude, by which we may offer to God an acceptable service with reverence and awe; for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:28-29 NASB*

[6444] It is a "victim-mentality" that always seeks to blame others for their present spiritual state. If one "maintains" a "victim-mentality" then is certain that they will never rise above their present circumstance until such a time as every past mind-set [stronghold] of darkness is both revealed and replaced by a "victor-mentality" - a "victor-mentality" that is the fruit of a deep revelation of the "spiritual reality" of who they are IN Christ.

.... *"And the effect of righteousness [one gaining a revelation of the spiritual reality that they are the righteousness of God in Christ] will be peace [internal and external], and the result of [this revelation of their] righteousness will be quietness and confident trust forever. My people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, in safe dwellings, and in quiet resting-places".... Isaiah 32:17-18 The Amplified Translation*

[6445] When one constantly utters words that align themselves with a state of wilful

unforgiveness [*bitterness, resentment etc.*] then it is certain that it is a form of self-vindication [*self-justification*] - a self-vindication that serves only to harm "themselves" [*spirit, soul, body and every other way*].

...."[*Now having received the Holy Spirit {Who is the Spirit of Love}, and being led and directed by Him*] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven [*released*]; if you retain the sins of anyone, they [*the effects of that sin*] are retained [*both in your life and in their life*]"....  
*John 20:23 The Amplified Translation*

...."*Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life]*"[*Matt. 12:37*]".... *Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

[6446] If one "ministers" from a place of mistrust in Me [*to any degree*] in their own personal lives then it is certain that they will fall short of portraying and demonstrating My true Nature and Character. It is only as one enters into the place of intimate fellowship with Me [*and with My Word*] that they will both establish and "cultivate" a pure and perfect trust in Me. THEN, will they demonstrate My true Nature and Character - in ALL that they say and do.

**"cultivate"** - to promote or improve the growth of something by diligent labor and attention; to develop through training; refine;

...."*Incline your ear and hear the words of the wise, and apply your mind to [a revelation of] My knowledge; For it will be pleasant if you keep them [the revelations] within you, that they may be ready on your lips. SO THAT [in order that] your trust may be in the LORD*".... *Proverbs 22:17-19 NASB*

...."*He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him .... "If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]*".... *John 14:21, 23 NASB*

## **FOR**

...."*you are to be perfect, as your heavenly Father is perfect*".... *Matthew 5:48 NASB*

[6447] How can one trust in one they do not "know".

...."*He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him .... "If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love*

*him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[6448] To truly learn of My Kingdom requires, first, a "humility" [*humbling of oneself*] that is found willing to "unlearn" that which has been established in one's "thinking" apart from My Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*].

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[6449] When one comes to "abide" [ *dwell*] in "the place called Done" THEN it is certain that that which they are awaiting the "physical manifestation" of will be more real to them than its "temporal" absence.

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [*and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future*] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

*...."And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle, problem, infirmity etc.], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB*

*...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6450] Humility [*a complete dependence and trust in Me*] is the foundation of the true Christian life. For it is a "spirit of humility" that continually seeks to access [*appropriate*] My Grace [*divine Ability*] at every turn.

Truly I say to you, it is My divine Ability [*Grace*] working in [*and through*] My precious children that is the foundation [*and ultimate completion*] of EVERY true Kingdom-work.

*...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in*



hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

...."Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

[6451] How can one fulfil the commandment to "love one another" if they have not, first, come to "know" [in their own lives] My Love for them?

...."This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you".... John 15:12 NASB

...."He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

[6452] My Word can become of "no effect" In the heart and mind where natural [soulical] wisdom is trusted in one's apprehension of Him. It is ONLY when My Word is "quickenened" to one's spirit that it becomes the Word of Life [Light, Wisdom, Righteousness, Faith, Truth etc.] to them.

...."In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things came into being through Him, and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being. In Him was life, and the life was the Light of men. The Light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not [cannot] comprehend it".... John 1:1-5 NASB

...."holding fast the word of life, so that in the day of Christ I will have reason to glory because I did not run in vain nor toil in vain".... Philippians 2:16 NASB

[6453] True Life can, alone, show true Light - and Divine Truth needs a Divine Teacher.

...."holding fast the word of life, so that in the day of Christ I will have reason to glory because I did not run in vain nor toil in vain".... Philippians 2:16 NASB

...."Then Jesus again spoke to them, saying, "I am the Light of the world; he who follows Me will not walk in the darkness, but will have the Light of life".... John 8:12 NASB

...."But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My Name, He will teach you **all** things, and bring to your remembrance **all** that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB

.... "But when He, the Spirit of truth, comes, He will guide you into **all** the truth; for He will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; and He will disclose to you what is to come ".... John 16:13 NASB

[6454] The "incorruptible seed" of My Word has within it the supernatural ability to bring itself to "full fruition" in one's life - when continually watered by faith in Him.

**"incorruptible"** - incapable of corruption; not accessible [*in this case, to the lies of the Enemy*];

.... "as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; **So will My word be** which goes forth from My [one's] mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB

.... "The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

## **DONE TO HERE [END OF APRIL 2023]**

[6454] The "incorruptible seed" of My Word has within it the supernatural ability to bring itself to "full fruition" in one's life - when continually watered by faith in Him.

**"incorruptible"** - incapable of corruption; not accessible [*in this case, to the lies of the Enemy*];

.... "as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; **So will My word be** which goes forth from My [one's] mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB

.... "The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

[6455] The spontaneous fruit of the prayers of a righteous man/woman is a fervent and bold faith - a faith that is rooted and grounded in a "revelation" of their true Identity, in Christ, as "joint-heirs" with Him.

.... "The earnest (heartfelt, continued) prayer of a righteous man/woman makes tremendous power available [dynamic in its working]".... James 5:16 The Amplified Translation

....*"the righteous are bold as a lion [in both word and deed]".... Proverbs 28:1b NASB*

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[6456] Fasting *[maintaining a "fasted state"]* helps one to cast away the "influence" of the "visible" to focus on the things that are "invisible" *[Eternal]*.

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6457] The exercising of true forgiveness involves *[requires]* forgiving from the heart *[spirit, inner man]* - without exception.

....*"[Now having received the Holy Spirit {Who is the Spirit of Love}, and being led and directed by Him] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven [released]; if you retain the sins of anyone, they [the effects of that sin] are retained [both in your life and in their life]".... John 20:23 The Amplified Translation*

[6458] Forgiving one another and loving one another are one and the same *[out of the same Source]*.

....*"This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you".... John 15:12 NASB*

[6459] Making judgements *[discernments]* based upon one's own sense-knowledge and perception is NOT true discernment. For if one holds to the "evidence" of the "lower *[temporal]* realm then it is certain that they remain blinded to the reality of My highest Will and Purpose - allowing the Enemy to move them into a "wrong positioning" - both spiritually and physically speaking.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

....*"Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [superficially and by*

appearances]; but judge [discern] fairly and righteously".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation

...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[6460] I have called My children to "abide" in "the place called DONE" not in the place [mind-set] called "God is going to do" [expecting Me to do something I have ALREADY done, according to My Word].

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

**"procrastinate"** - to defer action; to put off till another day or time; delay [in this case, exercising an absolute faith and trust in the Father and His Word {finished work}];

...."Hope deferred makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled [coming into manifestation] is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB

[6461] The "wicked" define "justice" as self-vindication and revenge.

...."I will bring punishment to the world for its evil and the wicked for their sins. I shall shatter the arrogance of the proud and will humble the pride of the high and mighty.... therefore I will make the heavens shudder and the earth shake from its foundation because of the wrath of the Lord - Commander of angel armies, in the day of His fierce anger. Isaiah 13:11 TPT

...."There are six things which the LORD hates, Yes, seven which are an abomination to Him: Haughty eyes, a lying tongue, And hands that shed innocent blood, A heart that devises wicked plans, Feet that run rapidly to evil, A false witness who utters lies, And one who spreads strife among brothers".... Proverbs 6:16-19 NASB

[6462] For one to act in a "spirit of self-righteousness" will ALWAYS inflict hurt through its self-exaltive words and practices. Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for one to make the "quality decision" to refuse to act apart from their position of righteousness in Christ.

This is in order that they might be found speaking NO unwholesome word but, rather, be found imparting the necessary Grace [in any given moment] to lead those in their sphere of existence in the everlasting way - a way in which will both lead them into, and keep them on, the paths of righteousness.

.... "Search me, O God, and know my heart; Try me and know my anxious thoughts; And see if there be any hurtful way in me, and lead me in the everlasting way."... Psalm 139:23-24

.... "Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[6463] In the matter of ministering "deliverance", it is of extreme importance to ALWAYS remember that ALL that is said and done is the spontaneous by-product of an abiding intimacy with Me, and with My Word..

.... "I am able to do nothing from Myself [independently, of My own accord - but only as I am taught by God and as I get His orders]. Even as I hear, I judge [I decide as I am bidden to decide. As the voice comes to Me, so I give a decision], and My judgment [discernment] is right (just, righteous), because I do not seek or consult My own will [I have no desire to do what is pleasing to Myself, My own aim, My own purpose] but only the will and pleasure of the Father Who sent Me".... John 5:30 The Amplified Translation

.... "He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him .... "If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

[6464] One who is filled to overflowing with My Spirit on a constant basis will always be found in a state of "pondering" any called for response [even if that be silence]. Whereas, one who has allowed themselves to be bound to the "lower realm" by the continued practice of viewing all things through sense-knowledge and perception will be found "reacting" - suddenly and soulfully.

**"response"** - an answer or reply, as in words or in some action [in this case, word and actions that are aligned with a "revelation" of God's Word];

.... "The heart of the righteous ponders how to answer [respond], but the mouth of the wicked pours out evil things".... Proverbs 15:28 NASB

.... "When there are many [excessive] words, transgression is unavoidable, but he who restrains his lips is wise".... Proverbs 10:19 NASB

.... "Wisdom rests [silently] in the heart [spirit] of one who has understanding".... Proverbs 14:33 NASB

.... *"Let NO unwholesome word [corrupt communication] proceed from your mouth, but only such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]. Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were sealed for the day of Redemption".... Ephesians 4:29-30 NASB*

[6465] "Meekness" is a powerful force in the advancement of My Kingdom.

**"meekness"** - having a patient, gentle disposition; divine Love under the restraint of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*];

**"compose"** - to make calm or tranquil; quiet; tranquility as of mind [*spirit*]; calmness; serenity;

**"allay"** - to put (fear, doubt, suspicion, anger, etc.) to rest; calm; quiet;

.... *"If the ruler's temper [spirit] rises against you, do not abandon your position, because composure allays great offense [rampant emotionalism]".... Ecclesiastes 10:4 NASB*

.... *"the fruit [forces] of the [recreated] spirit are Love: joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness [meekness], self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

.... *"Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

.... *"Pursue peace with all men, and the sanctification without which no one will see the Lord. See to it that no one comes short of the grace of God; that no root of bitterness [unforgiveness, offense] springing up causes trouble, and by it many be defiled".... Hebrews 12:14-15 NASB*

[6466] Let each and every one of My precious children be found "abiding" in a strong position of faith.

.... *"Then the Lord answered me and said, 'Record the vision and inscribe it on tablets, that the one who reads it may run. For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right [in right order - in submission to the spirit] within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [out of his spirit, inner man]".... Habakkuk 2:2-4 NASB*

.... *"And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle, problem, infirmity etc.], 'Be taken*

*up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB*

[6467] Not only does My Love "shed abroad" in one's heart *[through the Spirit of Love, Grace, Truth etc.]* cast out ALL ground of fear it also "integrates" one's entire "person" *[makes one whole]*.

**"Spirit of Grace"** - the Spirit of the administration of the Grace of God.

*...."the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] who was given to us".... 1 Romans 5:5 NASB*

*...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [a revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS [displaces] every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6468] Why is it that many believe in the "power" of the Enemy to divide and separate more than in My Power to "wholly integrate".

**"integrate"** - to bring together into a whole *[in this case, one's entire being {spirit, soul and body}]*; unify;

*Latin: "integrare"* - to make whole; restore; renew;

*...."And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free".... John 8:32 KJV*

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[6469] Many are speaking words that "entrench" the various mind-sets and strongholds the Enemy has established in them.

**"entrench"** - to place in a position of strength; establish firmly or solidly; to fix or establish firmly, especially so as to prevent removal or change;

*...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

## THEREFORE

....*"Let NO unwholesome word [corrupt communication] proceed from your mouth, but only such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]. Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were sealed for the day of Redemption".... Ephesians 4:29-30 NASB*

[6470] When one maintains their spiritual positioning in "the place called Done" it makes that place more real to them than anything else [*any outward circumstances*].

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [*and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future*] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

....*"And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle, problem, infirmity etc.], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB*

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6471] It must be clearly understood by each and every last one of My children that it is in the "accessing" [*appropriation*] of My Word [*Grace*] wherein lies the path to perfect liberty - a perfect liberty that has ALREADY been established for them, in the "finished work" of My Dear Son.

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the Glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

....*"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord [Who is the Spirit of Grace] is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom] [Isa. 61:1, 2]. And all of us, as with unveiled face, [because we] continued to behold [in the Word of God] as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are constantly being transfigured into His very own image in ever increasing splendor and from one degree of glory to another; [for this comes] from the Lord [Who is] the*



*Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 The Amplified Translation*

[6472] Whatever one deems their source of "salvation" [*deliverance*] to be is where their eyes [*both spiritual and physical*] will be focused and their heart attached.

*...."The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV*

*...."Let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, Looking away [from all that will distract] to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith [giving the first incentive for our belief] and is also its Finisher [bringing it to maturity and perfection]. He, for the joy [of obtaining the prize] that was set before Him, endured the cross, despising and ignoring the shame, and is now seated at the right hand of the throne of God".... Hebrews 12:1-2 The Amplified Translation*

[6473] "Time" can be a very dangerous trap to those who make "sense-knowledge and perception" their final authority. For it is certain that an "affixation" to time [*the temporal realm*] is rooted and grounded in unbelief [*mistrust of Me*], and restricts one from entering into the sphere [*dimension*] of the Kingdom - far below the true Kingdom-living [*Kingdom-normalcy*] that I desire each and every one of My precious children to "abide" in.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

*...."seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

*...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6474] As I have spoken before, there are two kinds of hearts in the earth: those hearts that are seeking after Me [*absolute Truth*] and those hearts that are far from Me. And, so, as one looks

out across the earth it is certain that there are those who are seeking after the Truth and also the power to help others but are still caught up in "dark practices" some degree.

BUT because their heart is not far from Me [*and, therefore, from My Kingdom*] they will SURELY be led out of their "former dark practices" to a full knowledge [*revelation*] of My Word and My Kingdom and they shall enter in to the fullness of their destiny, in Christ, with "burning hearts" [*hearts filled with holy Fire*] in this hour.

On the other hand, there are those who are far from the Kingdom - spanning from those with a reprobate mind to those who practice their daily "religious activity" in the church at large - and truly I say to you, their hearts are far, far from My Kingdom - and the true Christian life I desire them to live.

So, My beloved ones, continue to guard your hearts with ALL diligence for what one "allows" to influence their heart on a constant basis will SURELY determine their destination [*the Kingdom - the world, Light - darkness etc.*] in this most critical and glorious hour.

....*"But Jesus said to him, "Do not hinder him; for he who is not against you is for you"....*  
*Luke 9:50 NASB*

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]"....*  
*Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[6475] One seeking after the one true Light [*even from the position of a "deep darkness"*] will gain access to the absolute Truth of My Word in this hour because, truly I say to you, I look upon the heart and NOT the "outward trappings" [*that which is external*] - and so should My people be found doing the very same. For many in this last hour will be delivered [*experience the fullness of salavation, in Christ*].

....*"But the LORD said to Samuel, 'Do not look at his appearance or at the height of his stature, because I have rejected him; for God sees not as man sees, for man looks at the outward appearance, but the LORD looks at the heart'....* 1 Samuel 16:7 NASB

....*"For the love of Christ controls us, having concluded this, that one died for all, therefore all died; and He died for all, so that they who live might no longer live for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf. THEREFORE from now on we recognize no one according to the flesh; even though we have known Christ according to the flesh [through sense knowledge and perception], yet now we know Him in this way no longer [but by revelation]"....* 2 Corinthians 5:14-16 NASB

....*"this is [the beginning of] what was spoken through the prophet Joel: "And it shall*

*come to pass in the last days, God declares, that I will pour out of My Spirit [Who is ] upon all mankind, and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy [telling forth the divine counsels] and your young men shall see visions (divinely granted appearances), and your old men shall dream [divinely suggested] dreams. Yes, and on My menservants also and on My maidservants in those days I will pour out of My Spirit, and they shall prophesy [telling forth the divine counsels and predicting future events pertaining especially to God's kingdom]. And I will show wonders in the sky above and signs on the earth beneath, blood and fire and smoking vapor; The sun shall be turned into darkness and the moon into blood before the obvious day of the Lord comes--that great and notable and conspicuous and renowned [day]. And it shall be that **whoever** shall call upon the name of the Lord [invoking, adoring, and worshiping the Lord - Christ] shall be saved [begin to experience the fullness of salvation and Covenant-relationship with God] [Joel 2:28-32.]".... Acts 2:16-21 The Amplified Translation*

[6476] A constant "feeding" on the spiritual food that I have "apportioned" to one will SURELY begin the process of "displacement" within them - a process whose spontaneous and ultimate fruit will be a "full integration" within [*spirit and soul*]. Thus they enter into My "divine wholeness" [*the fullness of My divine Nature*].

**"apportion"** - to distribute or allocate proportionally;

**"process"** - a systematic series of actions directed to some end; a continuous action, operation, or series of changes taking place in a definite manner; a series of progressive and interdependent steps by which an end is attained;

**"displace"** - to take the place of; replace; supplant; the displacing in space of one mass by another [*in this case, the Glory [Love] of God {the Light and Power of God's Word} displacing all that which had been established by the Enemy {in darkness}*];

*...."For this reason I bow my knees before the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name, that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up to all the fullness of God".... Ephesians 3:14-19 NASB*

*...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[6477] Abiding [*dwelling*] in "the place called Done" is the place of an abiding joy and peace.

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus

Christ [and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

....*"The lines have fallen to me in pleasant places; Indeed, my heritage is beautiful to me. I will bless the LORD who has counseled me; Indeed, my mind instructs me in the night. I have set the LORD continually before me; Because He is at my right hand, I will not be shaken. Therefore my heart is glad and my glory rejoices; My flesh also will dwell securely... You will make known to me the path of life; In Your Presence is fullness of joy; In Your right hand there are pleasures forever".... Psalm 16:6-11 NASB*

[6478] It is the pursuit [and attainment] of "knowledge" that "puffs one up" - for that pursuit is rooted in a "spirit of pride" with a view to self-glory.

Whereas, the pursuit [and attainment] of revelation knowledge continually humbles one. For as one gains more and more revelation knowledge it becomes VERY clear how little they truly know of Me [relatively speaking {in proportion to Eternity}]

So, My precious children, let your chief pursuit be intimate fellowship with Me - the spontaneous fruit of which will be for one to be found seeking first My Kingdom, and the spiritual principles found within. For it is in this way that not only will they be truly satisfied but they will be perfectly positioned to truly be found loving one another.

....*"Blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be satisfied [filled to overflowing]".... Matthew 5:6 NASB*

....*"[mere {natural}] knowledge causes people to be puffed up (to bear themselves loftily and be proud), but [revelation - born of] love (affection and goodwill and benevolence) edifies and builds up and encourages one to grow [to his full stature]".... 1 Corinthians 8:1 The Amplified Translation*

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[6479] The path of each and every one of My children is "unique" in the sense that the "spiritual food" needed for them to enter into the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny can only be fulfilled as they are fed with the "food" [partake only of the ministry] that is needful for them - something that can only be revealed to them by My Spirit to their spirit by revelation.

I did not call My children to lean upon their "own" understanding in this matter of what they deem to be the spiritual food that is necessary for them. Let ALL things be done by revelation for that is the way of My Kingdom - without exception.

....*"feed me with the food [both spiritual and physical] that is needful for me".... Proverbs 30:8b The Amplified Translation*

[6480] My Church will become the "spotless and unblemished" Church as each individual enters into an abiding, and perfect, obedience [*faith and love*]. This will bring about the "corporate manifestation" of the Glorious Church [*a Church without spots or wrinkles*] throughout the earth,

**"perfect obedience"** - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

**"spot"** - something that mars one's character; flaw; imperfection;

**"blemish"** - to destroy or diminish the perfection of;

....*"that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:27 NASB*

[6481] In many areas, there are still many who are using "excessive" words to "explain" things but, truly I say to you, in this final hour absolute Truth will take "center stage" and My people will be a people who make their words count - with great precision.

Even a very few words will release the "necessary" seeds of absolute Truth - seeds that will literally "explode" [*spiritually speaking*] in the hearts of all those who will hear [*with the ears of their heart {spirit, inner man}*] and truly I say to you, there will be NO confusion or division in the midst of all those who truly love Me in this hour.

**"excessive"** - going beyond the usual, necessary, or proper limit or degree;

....*"He who restrains his words has knowledge, and he who has a cool spirit is a man of understanding".... Proverbs 17:27 NASB*

....*"When there are many [excessive] words, transgression is unavoidable, but he who restrains his lips is wise".... Proverbs 10:19 NASB*

....*"Let NO unwholesome word [corrupt communication] proceed from your mouth, but only such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]. Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were sealed for the day of Redemption"....*

*Ephesians 4:29-30 NASB*

*...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon Coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [love, truth, revelation, righteousness] forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB*

[6482] Time is NOT of the essence. Perfect obedience is of the essence.

**"essence"** - the basic, real, and invariable nature of a thing or its significant individual feature or features;

**"perfect obedience"** - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

*...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6483] The reason why true spiritual understanding is more precious than anything else [*including gold and silver etc.*] is because all true spiritual understanding is born of an intimate relationship with Me [*Father, Son and Holy Spirit*] and there is NO greater thing than that. This will be seen clearly - both in this most critical and glorious hour, and throughout Eternity.

This is precisely why for one to gain [*and maintain*] a "revelation" [*true spiritual understanding*] of who they are, in Christ [*their true Identity*] must have preeminence if they truly seek to enter into the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny.

*...."Give me understanding, that I may observe [see spiritually] Your law [the reality of Your Word] and keep it with all my heart".... Psalm 119:34 NASB*

*...."The law [Word] of Your mouth is better to me than thousands of gold and silver pieces".... Psalm 119:72 NASB*

[6484] The only thing that can break the power of "programming" [*darkness*] - from the very lowest form to the very highest degree - is the divine Light of My Word.

**"program"** - a plan of action to accomplish a specified end [*in this case, an "indoctrination" {through continual words, images and experiences} having its source in the lying narratives and agendas of the Enemy*];

.... *"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Every good thing given and every perfect gift is from above, coming down from the Father of lights, with whom there is no variation or shifting shadow".... James 1:17 NASB*

.... *"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... *"every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... *put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

[6485] There is an "active contention" by the Enemy for the "memories" of My children. My desire is for My children to continually remember Me and all that I have "written" in My Word

and on their hearts. The Enemy's plan is for them to remember only that which he has negatively influenced their life with his lies.

**"remember"** - to retain in the memory [*actively*]; keep in mind; remain aware of;

*Latin: "rememorari"* - to recall to mind;

.... *"O LORD my God, I will give thanks to ["remember"] You forever".... Psalm 30:12 NASB*

.... *"the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My Name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB*

[6486] The term "one's own wisdom" is an "oxymoron". For indeed ALL "wisdom" apart from My Wisdom is darkness - and has NO part in the divine Light of the absolute truth of My Word.

**"oxymoron"** - a figure of speech by which a locution produces an incongruous, seemingly self-contradictory effect;

.... *"Where is the wise man? Where is the scribe? Where is the debater of this age? Has not God made foolish the wisdom of the world?".... 1 Corinthians 1:20 NASB*

.... *"There is a way which seems right[eous] to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

## THEREFORE

....*"take heed, then, lest the light that is in thee be darkness"....Luke 11:35 Young's Literal Translation*

[6487] Now is the time for My children to "make hay" [*reap the fullness of harvest*] - this side of Heaven.

**"make hay while the sun [Son] shines"** - take advantage of favorable circumstances, they may not last;

....*"A man's/woman's harvest in life depends entirely upon that which he/she sows".... Galatians 6:7b The Phillips Translation*

....*"Then those who feared the LORD spoke to one another, and the LORD gave attention and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear the LORD and who esteem His name. 'They will be Mine, says the LORD of hosts, on the day that I prepare My own possession, and I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him. So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, says the LORD of hosts, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch. But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. You will tread down [devastate] the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing', says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB*

[6488] "Methodologies" are the product of sense-knowledge and perception - and based upon "past experience".

**"methodology"** - techniques; procedures; principles [*in this case, principles rooted in "worldly wisdom"*];

....*"See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 NASB*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the*



*higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal] ".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[6489] Abiding in "the place called Done" is the place of "supernatural rest".

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ *[and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future]* through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

*...."[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation*

*"If because of the sabbath [rest], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [Ephesians 2:6]".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB*

*...."And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

[6490] My Life, Light, Wisdom and Truth never works from without but, rather, from within.

*...."He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being [spirit] shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[6491] If one fails to "grasp" *[continually reach out for a revelation of]* the basic foundational Kingdom-principles then it is certain that they will be lured onto a path of great deception and darkness - through a continual reliance upon their "own" understanding.

*...."seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew*

6:33 NASB

...."you have become dull of hearing. For though by this time you ought to be teachers, you have need again for someone to teach you the elementary principles of the oracles of God, and you have come to need milk and not solid food. For everyone who partakes only of milk is not accustomed to the word of righteousness, for he is an infant. But solid food is for the mature, who because of practice have their senses trained to discern good and evil".... Hebrews 5:11-14 NASB

...."led on by various impulses [born of sense-knowledge and perception], always learning and never able to come to the knowledge [a revelation] of the truth".... 2 Timothy 3:6-7 NASB

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

[6492] The continual accessing of My Grace, through faith, is the continual accessing of My divine Ability, the power and Light of My Word [*the Power of an endless Life*] and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace.

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the Glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

...."be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might [be strong in His Love and in the power of His Grace]".... Ephesians 6:10 NASB

[6493] The "armor" talked about in Paul's letter to the Ephesians is directly "fused" with one's revelation of their true Identity, in Christ.

...."Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God".... Ephesians 6:10-17 KJV

...."we are not ignorant of his [Satan's] wiles and intentions".... 2 Corinthians 2:11b The Amplified Translation

....*"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29*  
*Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

....*"every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

[6494] Faith is a "choice" and unbelief [*mistrust*] is a choice.

**"choice"** - the right, power, or opportunity to choose;

....*"I call heaven and earth to witness against you today, that I have set before you life and death, the blessing and the curse. So choose life in order that you may live, you and your descendants, by loving the LORD your God, by obeying His voice, and by holding fast to Him; for this is your life and the length of your days, that you may live in the land which the LORD swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give them".... Deuteronomy 30:19-20 NASB*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[6495] At times, "patience" manifests in much silence.

**"silence"** - not inclined to speak [*in this case, having not "unction" {of the Holy Spirit} to speak*];

....*"A man/woman of understanding keeps silent".... Proverbs 11:12 NASB*

....*"The high priest stood up and said to Him, 'Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?' But Jesus kept silent".... Matthew 26:62-63a NASB*

....*"When there are many [excessive] words, transgression is unavoidable, but he who restrains his lips is wise".... Proverbs 10:19 NASB*

....*"Wisdom rests [silently] in the heart [spirit] of one who has understanding".... Proverbs 14:33 NASB*

....*"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

....*"Indeed, none of those who wait [stand in faith and patience] for You [Your highest Will and purpose to unfold] will be ashamed".... Psalm 25:3 NASB*

[6496] It is a "burning revelation" of My absolute Truth received within one's heart *[spirit]* that opens the door wide to the continual flow of My divine Power *[Love]* and Light - both in them and through them.

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"I shall run the way of Your commandments, for You will enlarge my heart [spirit]".... Psalm 119:32 NASB*

6497] The Fall affected EVERYTHING - and, thus, one continuing to view *[focus upon]* through "sense knowledge and perception", the way things are *[in the natural, temporally-speaking]* only give "evidence" of an existence that is far removed *[and which continually detracts]* from the way the I originally created the earth *[and My righteous way of doing things]*.

THEREFORE, it is only as one walks by faith in the things that are "unseen" that they are empowered to see into the higher Reality of Heaven's plans in this hour AND, ultimately, the plans that I have for the new Heavens and the new Earth.

**"detract"** - to draw away or divert;

....*"Your Will be done on earth as it is [ALREADY] done [has been established] in Heaven [in Your Heart] Matthew 6:10 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Now faith is the assurance [the confirmation, the title deed] of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation*

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

.... "But by His word the present heavens and earth are being reserved for fire, kept for the day of judgment and destruction of ungodly men. But do not let this one fact escape your notice, beloved, that with the Lord one day is like a thousand years, and a thousand years like one day. The Lord is not slow about His promise, as some count slowness, but is patient toward you, not wishing for any to perish but for all to come to repentance. But the day of the Lord will come like a thief, in which the heavens will pass away with a roar and the elements will be destroyed with intense heat, and the earth and its works will be burned up. Since all these things are to be destroyed in this way, what sort of people ought you to be in holy conduct and godliness, looking for and hastening the coming of the day of God, because of which the heavens will be destroyed by burning, and the elements will melt with intense heat! But according to His promise we are looking for new heavens and a new earth, in which righteousness dwells".... 2 Peter 3:7-13 NASB

[6498] A continual thanksgiving is a catalyst to a "true remembrance".

**"remember"** - to retain in the memory [*actively*]; keep in mind; remain aware of [*in this case, consistently remembering ALL that God has done in one's life*];

*Latin:* **"rememorari"** - to recall to mind;

.... "O LORD my God, I will give thanks to ["remember"] You forever".... Psalm 30:12 NASB

.... "the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My Name, He will teach you **all** things, and bring to your remembrance **all** that I said to [done for] you".... John 14:26 NASB

[6499] True freedom [*liberty*] is an unflinching trust [*heart*] towards Me - and towards My Word

.... "Oh that my ways [*heart*] may be established to keep Your statutes! Then I shall not be ashamed when I look upon all Your commandments".... Psalm 119:5-6 NASB

[6500] I have placed a "plumb line" in the midst of My people. The plumb line is the absolute truth of My Word!

.... "The LORD said to me, "What do you see, Amos?" And I said, "A plumb line." Then the Lord said, "Behold I am about to put a plumb line In the midst of My people".... Amos 7:8 NASB